The Book of True Life

Teachings of the Divine Master

Volume VIII

Lessons 208–241

Book Service for Life

The 12-volume work *Libro de la Vida Verdadera* (Book of True Life)
is a legacy to all of humanity and is registered with the
“Dirección General del Derecho de Autor de la Secretaría de Educación
Pública” in Mexico City under numbers 26002, 20111, and 83848.

For more information about the original Spanish edition:
Asociación de Estudios Espirituales Vida Verdadera, A.C.
P.O. Box 888, Mexico City, D.F., ZIP Code 06000

Responsible for the German translation, the foreword to
German edition, the explanations, footnotes,
comments, and notes on the work:
Walter Maier and Traugott Göltenboth.

As of January 2017

Editing (new spelling and layout):
Buchdienst zum Leben
Manfred Bäse
Kirchweg 5
D-88521 Ertingen

Phone: +49 (0) 7371 929 66 42
Email:manfredbaese@gmx.de

The Book of True Life is being translated into many other languages using this version with DeepL Translator.

These are the authentic, original writings—translated by Gotthold Göltenboth and published by Reichl Verlag—which are protected by copyright. They must be preserved in their original purity and must not be altered. To do so would be a sin and would result in divine judgment.

Words of the Lord to Anna Maria Hosta:
March 25, 2017
Jesus says to her: “Seal Epochs” …
… and says:
“Make use of this. I have chosen you today to receive My teachings and to pass them on to people.”

Anna Maria Hosta is responsible for this initiative on behalf of the Lord, Jesus Christ, our God, the owner of these writings.
(Email: hoanna64@yahoo.com)

DeepL - Download link: www.DeepL.com/Translator (Business Version)
DeepL currently translates into over 100 languages and can be downloaded to your desktop. An internet connection is required for translation.

Contents

The Book of True Life 1
Foreword 6
Instruction 208 8
Instruction 209 17
Instruction 210 25
Instruction 211 33
Instruction 212 44
Instruction 213 53
Instruction 214 62
Instruction 215 70
Instruction 216 80
Instruction 217 88
Instruction 218 96
Instruction 219 105
Instruction 220 114
Instruction 221 124
Instruction 222 133
Instruction 223 141
Instruction 224 149
Instruction 225 159
Instruction 226 167
Instruction 227 175
Instruction 228 184
Instruction 229 193
Instruction 230 202
Instruction 231 211
Instruction 232 218

Instruction 233 227
Instruction 234 235
Instruction 235 243
Instruction 236 253
Instruction 237 261
Instruction 238 270
Instruction 239 282
Instruction 240 294
Instruction 241 303
Table of Contents 313
The Divine Teachings in Mexico, 1866–1950 323

Foreword

The first volumes of this work, **Book of True Life**, contain some historical background and explanations in their prefaces, so further explanations will be omitted here. In addition, two books serving as an introduction to the complete work can be found at the end of this volume.

The following excerpts may give the reader a small taste of the clear and uplifting power of the Divine Word:

As soon as you realize that you have come into this world to gain experience and to put into practice the divine law of love and mercy toward your neighbors, you have entered into the harmony of this life. You already know from My revelations that whoever does not follow My law must return to this world until the soul fulfills the task entrusted to it. (228, 54)

There is a material part within you that belongs to the earth, and a spiritual part that belongs to heaven. There are times when a person feels material, and times when he feels spiritual. When you leave this earthly body and pass into the spiritual state, you will understand what you have not understood until now. Your body will remain here, for it belongs to the earth. But your soul will soar up to the higher realms, where you will continue to live in order to pursue your spiritual development. (228, 69)

Souls are at different levels on the ladder of spiritual ascent, but I love them all equally and provide them with the means to reach the summit. In the same way, you should love your fellow human beings, regardless of the degree of spiritual advancement they possess. (223, 72)

All of creation pays homage to Me, from the atom to the star of greatest dimensions, from the most backward human being to the most highly developed soul. You, who are familiar with everything that exists in your world, see how every being and every body carries out a task and fulfills its destiny. In this fulfillment, they pay homage to Me. It is the tribute of their harmony with the Whole. Truly, I tell you, all creation rejoices in itself, even the rock that seems insensitive or dead to you because of its hardness and immobility. For the Spirit of God, which is in all that He has created, is life. (229, 53)

The Kingdom of the Spirit is infinite; yet to attain the elevation— —that enables you to rejoice in it and to
, it is necessary to know the path and to have the light to ascend to it. Do not, however, think that I despise your earthly life: no, disciples. Why should I despise it, since I have prepared it for you! Understand that life in the material world is likewise a part of life in the spiritual, infinite, and eternal Kingdom. (223, 26)

If you could transform this earth from a valley of tears into a world of happiness, where you would love one another, where you would strive to do good and live within My Law—truly, I tell you, this life would be, in my eyes, even more meritorious and exalted than an existence full of suffering, misfortune, and tears, no matter how great your willingness to endure it may be. When will you be ready to unite spiritual life with human life in such a way that you no longer see a boundary between the one and the other? When will you make your existence a single life by rejecting the idea of death in order to enter into eternity? This light of knowledge will be within humanity only when spiritualization flourishes in the world. (219, 16)

The time will come when the boundaries of this world will be dissolved by love and when the worlds will draw closer to one another through spiritualization. (213, 61)

Instruction 208

1. The echo of My Word has awakened you, and you have come from distant lands, peoples, and regions, traveling a long journey full of trials, longing to meet the Master. And you have achieved what you have strived and sacrificed for, for you have come to Me. You have taken the first step on the path that will lead you to the summit of the mountain, where I have gone before you to await you.

2. You have opened your hearts like a blank book so that I may inscribe this teaching within them. Some have offered Me their minds; into them, too, I have inscribed My Word, in the hope that the heart will become receptive. For this light will penetrate even to the spiritual soul, where it will find a home that it will never leave again.

3. My Word has never been as clear and detailed as in this Third Era, in which I have made it more comprehensible to human understanding. My Word enables you to understand what I have given you in the past two eras. Two commandments that I gave you at the very beginning encompass my entire teaching: “You shall love God with all your heart and all your soul, and your neighbor as yourself.” Later, Jesus told you, “Love one another,” and now I continue my teachings to complete my work among you and thus fulfill my promise to return.

4. I have not appeared within any church during this time, for I came in longing for the temple that is within your hearts. The solemnity of the liturgies and the splendor of religious rites do not attract My Spirit, nor do they represent My Church.

5. In the Second Era, the religious leaders and priests expected the Messiah to be born within the Church. But I was not born among them, for to Me the stable in Bethlehem was purer, and among the shepherds I found more love and warmth in the cold winter. That is why the theologians of that time were mistaken, and why the rulers persecuted Me from My birth until My death.

6. Today, theologians are once again confused by My return, for the prophecies and announcements concerning it have not been correctly interpreted.

7. From the very beginning, there were doubts about My coming, even though I had given you evidence that bore witness to Me. In this way, I built up faith in the hearts of My people.

8. In this present age, great multitudes of disciples have arisen; but despite their great number, they do not attain the faith and strength possessed by those Twelve who followed Me in the Second Era. Yet what will you do after My departure? You all know that during the last three

years of instruction—which you will receive through human intellectual capacity—I will continue to speak to you. If you truly understood Me, you would have the certainty that I am with you eternally, that I speak to you eternally. But which of you are preparing yourselves inwardly to feel My divine presence and hear My voice? Who will attain the necessary spiritualization by 1950—the appointed time of My departure—to communicate with the Master without a medium?

9. I will not be offended if you do not offer Me altars or flowers, or if you do not light lamps for Me. For what I have always sought in the human heart is the spiritual altar.

10. Flowers are the offerings of gardens and meadows; their fragrance and sweet scent reach Me as a gift of love. Therefore, do not deprive the meadows and gardens of their gifts of love. Light no lamps other than those of faith in My divinity. For lighting oil lamps will do you no good if your hearts are dark.

11. You are unable to understand the perfect teaching that I have revealed to you, much less put it into practice. Its name—the Trinitarian-Marian Spiritual Teaching—says it all: spiritual elevation, recognition of the Trinity of divine revelations, and the veneration of Mary, the embodiment of divine tenderness.

12. Before the year 1948 began, I told you through countless messengers: “Prepare yourselves, for I will reshape your spiritual rituals.” For I do not want the world to judge you as poor disciples who have led your Master to participate in your superfluous customs. I have entrusted you with My perfect work, which you must not betray through your actions. Everyone who sets out to follow Me must carry his cross and convey the truth through his entire being, as far as he is able and as his abilities permit. You are not always prepared, but you should always be so; for when you least expect it, a trial or a person in distress may arise, and then you must be there immediately.

13. For fathers, the burden of the cross is heavy. For after they have brought new generations into the world, they have come to understand that this is not enough to consider their task complete. The Father’s law for the first humans was: “Be fruitful and multiply.” And in this present age, in which I observe great development in the human soul, I say to you once more: “Be fruitful and multiply,” but not only in material things, but in the spiritual realm, in virtues, and in love. This is the law from the beginning to the end, which you are to fulfill so that you may enter My presence with satisfaction and say to Me: “Lord, here is my spiritual and human fulfillment; here is my fruit.”

14. Beloved people, the times do not allow you to stand still. The forces of nature, pain, war, conflicts, and chaos ceaselessly tell you: “Awake and work!” Let your heart be filled with this wine, which is the blood of the Master, so that it may overflow onto your fellow human beings as life and as love.

15. Remember that my word comes from a Father who seeks you, who loves and corrects you, who lifts you up when you stumble, and heals you when you are sick. Nor have I come on this day to give you instructions, but simply to caress you. I will make all your deeds clear in the light of your conscience, yet I will not expose some before others, so that in silence you may hear the voice of your inner judge and remember that the disciples of Jesus are to glorify their Master’s name through their works.

16. I often speak of My departure, just as I did to My Apostles of the Second Era: Jesus was surrounded by His disciples. Almost all of them were older than the Master. While some were middle-aged, others were already advanced in years. There was only one who was younger than Jesus, namely John.

The Master spoke once again of His impending departure, and in light of that announcement, those men asked themselves, “Why does He speak of His impending departure, even though *we* are closer to the end?” The reason for this was that the disciples could not comprehend that this man, who was full of life, love, and strength, could die in the earthly sense. They could not comprehend that He who came from the Father could cease to live.

But Jesus continued to speak of his departure and kept bidding them farewell, so that their hearts grew accustomed to the thought of separation and understood that they had to make the most of their time and cherish that precious seed in their hearts. Then one of them said to his Master, “Lord, if anyone tries to harm You, we will prevent it .” To which Jesus replied, “What is written will come to pass, and the Father’s will shall be fulfilled. For heaven and earth will pass away before His word fails to be fulfilled.”

17. The disciples listened, despondent and sad, and secretly asked themselves: What could they possibly do if He were no longer among them? How could they struggle alone among the people? How could they bring light to the blind, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, and convert the sinners? The Master read their thoughts, and when the opportunity arose, He said to them: “In my place, you will be like sheep among wolves. But if you believe in Me and remain on the path, you will not perish.”

18. My Passion was fulfilled, my Word came to pass, and my apostles felt their courage and faith waning when they saw Jesus sweating blood in the Garden of Gethsemane, as if He were afraid of people—He who held power in His hands. Faced with the screaming mob, they expected the Master to silence them, since He Himself had silenced the possessed. And when the wicked hands seized the Rabbi to arrest Him, the distraught disciples asked, “Lord, why did You allow Yourself to be arrested like a criminal, even though there is no sin in You?” Yet they hid themselves and abandoned their Lord. But Christ continued to teach, both as God and as a human being. For He chose to be human in order to set a perfect example and to feel human suffering. In Him were all the fears, all the desolation. He endured all the cruelty and shame upon His body. And then the final hour came.

19. From the height of the wooden cross, His eyes searched among the crowd for His friends, the disciples—those who had lived with Him, who loved Him, and who had followed Him on His journeys. But they were not there at the hour of His death; His physical eyes did not see them. Only John, the youngest, was present, standing by the Master’s mother. To the disciple He gave His final message, and at that moment He consecrated Mary as the universal mother before all humanity.

20. All was accomplished.

21. The disciples, united in lamentation and grief, sought comfort from Mary. Yet the Master, having already become a spiritual being, made Himself visible. He visited Mary and the holy women, who bore witness to the apostles regarding what they doubted. But Jesus, who wished to prove to them that He continued to dwell among them, also sought them out to reveal Himself to them.

22. On a certain occasion, the Apostles were gathered in a house. Thomas was not among them. While those men were lost in their memories, the Master came to them, passing right through the walls, and said to them, “My peace be with you.” The disciples’ astonishment was indescribable when they recognized the tone of that voice, which was unique to them.

23. The figure of Jesus vanished again, and the apostles shared the news with Thomas, full of courage and joy. But he mocked his brothers. And as he denied their testimony, Jesus appeared once more in the room with the door closed, greeting them: “Peace be with you.” Thomas—at first fearful in the face of the miracle, then filled with remorse—gazed at the figure of Jesus, but doubts tormented him. Then the Master said to him, “Come here, Thomas, put your fingers into the wound in my side.”

The unbelieving and materialistic disciple put them in and, through that wound, was able to glimpse the Promised Land. Then Thomas fell at his Master's feet, and overcome with pain and remorse, he confessed: "Lord, Lord, it is You." "Yes, Thomas, you now confess that it is I, because you have seen. Blessed are those who believe without seeing."

24. People: You are experiencing all of this now. I keep announcing my departure to you. I am gradually loosening your materialism so that later you will not be unbelievers, the ignorant, or the confused.

25. On the last day of my stay among you, I do not want to see you tearing your hair out; I do not want your mouths to cry out, "Why are you leaving, Master?"

26. At the very last moment, I wish to see you wrapped in a mantle of spirituality, serenity, and devotion, full of trust that I have not truly left, that I am closer to you.

27. I have told you that every eye—sinner and non-sinner alike—will see Me. Some will see the form of Jesus spiritually; others will feel My presence in their hearts; some will perceive My light in their minds; and still others will experience miracles along their path. I will reveal Myself in prayer and in trials. Yet it will not be necessary for you to behold the human form of Jesus, but rather to feel Me in your soul and in your heart. There shall be no sorrow, no emptiness or desolation, no grief or weeping.

28. I want you to come together when I depart, so that you may unite all your spiritual powers. With them, you can uphold what the Master gave you through His Word.

29. When a true unity is achieved among you, there will be signs in heaven and on earth, and the nations will recognize this.

30. This is My teaching; this has been My word of love and instruction: a never-ending caress.

31. You must prepare yourselves ever more thoroughly—as the time draws nearer when I will no longer speak to you through the human intellect. You will seek ever more to be nourished by the spiritual power conveyed by My Word.

Materialism is at its peak. To this day, the world has lived without feeling or hearing Me. There are only a few who live spiritually, who see My light and advance along their path; but how many are in darkness. Some await My return; within them lives the faith that Christ will return to become human.

32. Disciples who have heard Me: The task you must fulfill is clearly before your eyes: to proclaim to humanity the Good News of My coming in this age and to make My revelations and teachings known to them. You

are the witnesses who know that I have come to you in the same way that I was last seen in the Second Era: spiritually.

33. Yet before you would be able to communicate with your Lord from spirit to spirit, I wished to reveal Myself through the intellectual faculties of simple people whom I have blessed, so that this communication might serve as a foundation or preparation for your future spiritual ascent.

34. Human science, with its achievements, is proof that the soul has evolved, and although the path differs in each case, it has left the mark of its upward development in every era. The day will come when the sciences themselves will contribute to the development of the soul, for everything is directed toward this goal.

I tell you that the true scientist is the one who, out of love for his neighbors, searches within the very depths of creation for its secrets until he finds the divine light. Whoever works in this way will never take pride in his work; he will regard himself only as an instrument of the Creator. For this reason, he will also never deny the existence of God.

35. The time will also come when the monks, who are confined to their cells, will leave them, convinced of the futility of their withdrawal from the world and their mysticism. They will strive among humanity to fulfill the purpose for which they were created. In a word: they will put an end to spiritual stagnation in order to embark on the path of progress.

36. The seed of spirituality is the seed of the Third Era that I sow among you. It bestows upon humanity the secret to attaining a better life.

37. See how people, due to a lack of spiritual awareness, misunderstand one another and become divided. They themselves have created different paths that separate some from others. You yourselves are witnesses to this lack of understanding.

38. Once again I tell you that the war among people is not yet over. For the war of ideologies, creeds, and religions, of philosophies and doctrines, *is yet* to come, in which each will claim to be the sole possessor of the truth in relation to the others.

39. My sacrifice of the Second Era has not yet been understood by this humanity. Although most claim to acknowledge Christ, they have not acknowledged Me. Why, then, do they seek Me along winding paths, when I walk only on the path of gentleness, mercy, and justice?

40. To reach Me, it is essential to love your fellow human beings.

41. Today you still need clergy, judges, and teachers. But once your spiritual and moral character has been elevated, you will no longer need these supports, nor these voices. Within every person there will be a judge, a guide, a teacher, and an altar.

42. I wish to see a people without rites, ordinances, or dogmas—a people who know how to walk the right path and who live by My teaching of love.

43. I grant you this freedom in this present age, for you are no longer subject to specific forms of worship. This is not a new path, but rather a part of the same path that I had laid out for you, though you did not know it. Study, delve into My words, and you will recognize that the truth lies within them.

44. I am Love, and as Love I give Myself to you without imposing any conditions upon you. In the times you are living through, you need this inspiration, this Love that transcends all human affection.

45. To attain that elevation that allows you to connect with My divinity, you no longer need to stimulate your senses through the harmony of musical notes, nor do you need to become stirred by rituals or material objects. For your soul is moved only by that which is profoundly spiritual. Whenever you open your heart to lift your soul up to Me, you experience this feeling of peace that descends from infinity.

46. How is it possible that there are people who do nothing for their spiritual development? How can human beings exist who sink lower than inferior or irrational beings? The irrational being does not sin, for it merely limits itself to following its own laws. Human beings, on the other hand, do indeed sin, because they carry within themselves a soul of light, a spirit, and the gift of intuition.

47. Among those who are called to dedicate themselves to this work are also those who, at times, forget the path, who forget the spiritual mark with which the Lord has marked them so that they may leave only traces of peace and blessing in their wake. How can you descend from the level to which I have raised you? That is why I continually come down to speak to you, so that My Word, like a fine chisel, may smooth out the roughness of your hearts, to make you understand that union with God cannot be achieved unless you keep yourselves away from impurity. Only when you succeed in raising your thoughts above all that is negative and seek Me in the Infinite will you experience a wondrous feeling of bliss. Through this, you will recognize that when you seek Me in this way, the Father's mercy will not hesitate to manifest itself in your soul.

48. Truly, in such moments you are no longer in the material world, even though your body still remains on earth. The spiritual soul has soared upward, thereby severing every physical connection, to enter into another life and another realm. It is there that the Father's love is felt, where the peace and bliss of His Kingdom become intuitively perceptible.

49. To awaken this longing in the wayward, I transform Myself into a sincere companion until I make them feel the goodness within their hearts—that feeling which will lead them to perform deeds that will bring them closer to Me. Once they have taken this step , they have glimpsed the immensity of the field that spreads out before their eyes and invites them to work and to struggle. What joy do they feel in their hearts when they comprehend all that they did not see with their eyes or hear with their ears, because everything was confusing to them, and they were unaware that they were called to fulfill a noble and delicate mission.

50. To all of you I say: If you are able to become one with the Master, you will increasingly feel the misery of others as your own and will strive to do for your fellow human beings what you saw Me do for you. If you sometimes consider yourselves unworthy or clumsy, it is enough to feel love for your neighbor and turn to Me so that I may do what you are unable to do. The most important thing is to make a start, even if the task seems impossible at first. Later, miracles will happen, and faith will be kindled. Then, little by little, the hungry, the lepers, the ragged, and the failed will come to your doors—distress in all its forms.

But you must stay alert and pray, for temptation and seduction will assail you and offer you the world in exchange for your spiritual growth. There will also be those who try to beguile you with seemingly grand words and ideas. Your desires will tempt your body and cause your soul to weaken. You will have to stand up to it all—sometimes alone, and at other times together with your brothers. Your weapons will be your preparation, your faith, your inner purpose, and the knowledge you gradually receive from the Master.

51. Thus, you will transform from people defeated by life into strong soldiers. You will enter the time of struggle that you are currently experiencing, fully prepared. Your soul will not lose heart, for it will sense that it needs this struggle to purify and elevate itself. Truly, I tell you, for everyone who can present their work to Me as completed, it will be accepted as their final work within the material realm.

52. Then, as your body turns to dust, and your soul—now freed from its final human garment—begins its spiritual work, it will behold the ladder upon which it will ascend, step by step, the seven levels until it reaches the bosom of the Father, who is Power, Grace, and Light.

53. Behold: Although you have sunk into such great imperfection while traversing the paths of the world in various bodies and thereby coming to know filth and impurity, you were worthy of My love. But this entire long journey was the experience your soul underwent in order to appreciate

the value inherent in My laws and the value of the spiritual—to understand that the development of the soul brings with it glories and perfect satisfactions. That is why I have always invited people onto this path. For as long as they do not reach it, suffering will continue to afflict them, and false pleasures will continue to torment them.

54. What I teach you is for the good of everyone who lovingly accepts My teaching, so that their deeds may transform them into future Masters who will pass on My power and My light, which must overcome the corruption of the world.

55. The wickedness of this age has opened up abysses of despair before humanity.

56. There are many works among humanity that appear to be magnificent and good. Therefore, I say to you: Be vigilant, so that you may combat every deception, knowing that an incomparable and true greatness dwells within you.

57. What greater glory is there than to share goodness with others and to put it into practice? What greater glory is there than the love we can bestow upon our neighbors, whose light and influence can help them, too, to set out on the path to perfection? What greater joy is there for the soul than to be able to overcome the weakness of its body in order to rise higher from the level on which it stands?

58. Even in the Second Era, I spoke to you about spiritual life, and your spirit understood part of what I said and the purpose for which it is destined. Today, as I see you gathered around Me once more, I reveal and explain to you everything that was incomprehensible to your minds. And I tell you once again that whoever wishes to follow Me must take up his cross and follow Me. For My cross does not mean death, but love and selflessness—the sacrifice of superfluous possessions for the wholeness of the soul.

59. Disciples, introduce today's children to My teaching. Everyone who has understood My Word should mold their children with high ideals and remove all evil from their hearts. Sow in them the seed of goodness, which is spirituality. When these children eventually have sufficient understanding to grasp the power of My teaching, they will not waver on their path, but their steps will be sure, and no one will be able to deceive them.

60. Like a sun that radiates life, light, and warmth, I have poured Myself out upon everyone. Yet each person will receive it according to their own development and preparation.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 209

1. As the appointed time draws nearer—the time when this manner of imparting My instruction to you will come to an end—you are delving ever more deeply into My Divine Message.

2. You know that while I have brought you My Word, the world has gone on living without sensing or hearing Me.

3. Only a few have learned of My coming. The rest of humanity lives in the expectation that when I return—as promised—I will do so in the flesh, that is, that I will once again become human.

4. Only you know that you are already in the Third Era, in which I speak to you through those chosen as the voice of My Word.

5. Human science provides you with evidence of its advancement. Recognize that this, too, reveals spiritual development. In every age, humankind has left its mark of progress, which those who come later gradually make their own.

6. Science is the light of My wisdom, which reveals its secrets to humankind. The scientist who possesses a noble soul will not seek Me through rituals, for his gift of science will constantly draw him closer to the Father, who is divine science. This person will never boast of his work, for the more he discovers, the smaller he feels. Nor will he be able to deny My existence, for at every turn he will behold the Creator's mark in nature.

7. Disciples, I have also placed gifts within you that you must develop so that you may be the ones who, with simple words—yet full of truth—anchor this teaching in the hearts of your fellow human beings.

8. The seed of spiritualization, which I have always sown in the world, I will leave behind once again in this time. This seed contains the secret to a better life.

9. When people fight among themselves today, when they are divided by religious doctrines, classes, and races, when people neither love nor understand one another, nor show mercy, it is because the seed of My love does not sprout in their hearts. But in this time, when I descend upon the fields like the dew of grace, my seed—nurtured in the heart of every human being—will sprout and bear fruit.

10. Just as I announced My coming to you in the Second Era, so today I announce to you the war of creeds, " " worldviews, and religions—as a harbinger of the establishment of My Kingdom of Spiritualization among humankind.

11. My Word will, like a flaming sword, destroy the fanaticism that has enveloped humanity for centuries. It will tear away the veil of their ignorance and reveal the bright, radiant path that leads to Me.

12. Once humanity, thanks to its renewal, becomes receptive to the spiritual, it will no longer need—either spiritually or earthly—the strictness of laws or the justice of the earth to conduct itself properly, for then every person will be able to be their own judge.

13. My teaching introduces neither dogmas nor rites; it merely inspires goodness. My spiritual teaching does not subject anyone to specific forms of worship; it is a constant invitation to the path of truth.

14. You are entering the shade of the mighty tree, where—as you know—is He who offers you the bread of eternal life, that nourishment which gives you the strength to endure life's journey.

15. "The Word" has come to you to usher in a new age.

16. I have continually sent you spiritual messages that urge you toward upward development. For physical matter chains the soul to the earth like a heavy link in a chain.

17. In the course of your development, you have finally come to understand that your destiny depends not on matter, but on My will.

18. Man does not always agree with My intentions, and he shows Me his rejection and disobedience. Many times already he has called Me unjust and has tried to interfere with My high decrees. Others doubt My power when they do not receive from Me what they desire, and afterward, when they have indeed attained it, they attribute it solely to their own efforts. Thus, they ultimately consider themselves gods and kings and forget the One who placed a spiritual soul within humankind and surrounded it with a marvelous nature.

19. Could man, with all his science, create anything like what I have created? No, people.

20. Human science has its limits, but God, the Creator, has none. Science is light, but in the hands of many people it becomes darkness. In the universe, on the other hand, everything bears witness to Me. All the realms of nature sing their song of life and love. Yet despite the fact that I say to you through all of creation, "Here I am," you seek My image in imperfect, man-made works. Then you bow down before them and worship them, thereby preventing your soul from rising to any higher plane.

21. I bestow love upon you, for I find no one whose heart opens even a little to make another's suffering their own. Those to whom I entrust wealth and power to serve their neighbors refuse to show any compassion, and even those who claim to represent Me on earth—surrounded by luxury and dressed like kings—close their ears and hearts to the cries of those who yearn for love and mercy.

22. These are not My ways. The narrow path that I have laid out is that of goodness. Therefore, I say to you once again: My Word is My way, for it always speaks to you of righteousness, morality, and love.

23. I make your hearts receptive so that My teachings may be imprinted upon them, and so that you may truly feel nourished by the bread of eternal life.

24. I love everyone equally. Yet not everyone will hear Me in this era. As in the First and Second Ages, I have chosen a place on Earth to gather there those who are to hear Me.

25. In every religious community, there are those who take the lead, calling themselves My messengers, My chosen ones, My favored ones. Yet I do not see a single righteous person through whom humanity could be saved. There is no mouth that could speak as I spoke to you in Jesus in those days.

26. People are being tossed back and forth in the midst of a whirlwind, and in their chaos they suffer and groan in the face of the looming war.

27. Those peoples could have nourished themselves spiritually with My Word of the Second Era while I was returning, but that bread was hidden or distorted. And so you see some people moving freely, others indifferent, and most fanatical and hard-hearted.

28. When will the wealthy be ready to distribute their riches among the poor?

29. When will the one dressed in splendor be ready to lay aside his garments to clothe the naked? Humanity hungers for role models and needs justice and mercy.

30. People have forgotten that I renounced My kingdom to live among you and give you everything that is within Me. Where are My representatives who truly take Me as their example?

31. *To you* I say: I have called you to make you heirs once again, and I give you the authority to heal the sick with the balm of My love, which is My own blood.

32. Know yourselves, so that you may understand that I have made you worthy of My grace even without merit, and look upon those human beings who, like lost sheep, raise their cries of lament. See how the men return home empty-handed; hear the voice of pain and despair.

33. Look at your hands; in them you will find the power and comfort to alleviate these sufferings. Why do you doubt this grace? Let the light of faith burn in your hearts until it becomes a torch. Do not close your hearts, for then you, too, will become wealthy misers. Recognize that you must

bear witness to Me and speak of Me. But if you do not, the very stones will bear witness to Me.

34. I am power and justice, but do not wait until I teach you these lessons through pain or the unleashed forces of nature. Hope that My divine radiance surrounds you, and that My love blesses you always.

35. My Divine Spirit comes to you to alleviate your suffering. For you have been sorely tested on your path. The Master of Humility descends to bring you His teaching and His comfort.

36. At times I call you to account for your failure to fulfill My Law. For I gave it to you long ago and thereby charted the perfect path for you.

37. It is no longer fitting for you to hide My teaching in your hearts. Learn to see and feel Me, so that you may not fall prey to error.

38. I have made you possessors of infinite glories; yet you do not know how to share them with your fellow human beings.

39. It has been necessary to repeat the lesson I have been teaching you since 1866 many times so that it may be engraved in your minds. Through it, you know that I never lead you backward. I lovingly stand by you to guide you onto the right path. I have spoken to you in your own language with the greatest simplicity so that I may make Myself understood and so that you may grasp My Word.

40. I see that you have come to a standstill halfway along the path, and that your spiritual progress is meager. But turn around and look at the world that sheds tears, at the unbeliever who mocks My Word. See also those who thirst for love and light. You, however, disciples, cannot claim to be ignorant, nor sick, nor needy, nor weak. For that would mean denying everything I have given you. Therefore, you must remember these words of Mine: “O you of little faith!”

41. There are but a few hearts that have been able to rise above themselves and hear My Word where it is. And there are many who—instead of lifting their souls up to Me—come only to present their earthly lives, with all their misery and hardship, before Me. This is the reason for your weakness and the lack of unity among the people. When will you forget yourselves and pray to Me for the world?

42. Mothers weep because their children do not heed their advice. The desolate city shows Me the desolation of its existence. The wife shows Me her heart, misunderstood by her spouse. Yet all of you forget that this is the path that leads to the Promised Land: the path of sacrifice. “In My cupped hand lies the destiny of each one of you.”

43. Be resigned, and when you suffer greatly, I am with you.

44. Do not make your pain even greater by judging, according to your own standards, what only I can judge.

45. Remember that I love you. I am not indifferent to your sufferings, and I truly understand you. Behold, you are so close to Me, and yet you still commit so many transgressions. Yet I forgive you.

46. Faced with the burden of their trials, some doubt My presence, stray from the right path, and turn back to the one they left behind—in the hope of finding again what they believe they have lost. But they turn their gaze back to My work when they see their hands are empty and their spirit is powerless in the face of the great, worldwide sufferings, the plagues, and death that are knocking at the doors of the nations and threaten you as well. For the foreboding of a new war troubles them.

47. Do not be like those unbelievers who demand proof from Me in order to believe in My existence, who say to Me: “Make the war end instantly; fill every table with bread, and then I will believe in You.”

48. I tell you once again that you have only three “years” left until this revelation to you comes to an end, and that you must use this short time so that you may invite the world, with its churches and sects, onto the path of light and spiritualization, where all may connect with Me from spirit to spirit.

49. This will happen when fanaticism and idolatry have been eradicated from the hearts of the peoples.

50. You will then be like sailors on a raging sea who trust in their lifeboat.

51. I will also send out a call to all those who belong to the tribes of Israel and are scattered far and wide, so that they, too, may fulfill their mission. Then humanity will hear My voice and behold the radiant light of dawn that illuminates all the inhabitants of the earth.

52. Do not grow accustomed to My Word, and when you hear it, do not pay attention to the medium through which I convey it to you. Delve into it and grasp its meaning, so that your
understanding may be complete.

53. The meaning is the expression of the Divine.

54. What you now hear and see is not the customary liturgy, nor a rite that impresses your senses. For the solemnity of this manifestation lies within your soul.

55. At these moments, you are not within the four walls of this place of gathering. Rather, I have waited for your spiritual elevation so that, in true inner worship, you may enter into dialogue with My Divinity. I have permitted you to build these places of gathering so that within them you

may find devotion, silence, and concentration of your thoughts, through which you attract My divine ray. Yet these four walls are not My temple. These places of gathering are intended for your meetings. For the true temple, My sanctuary, is within your hearts.

56. You ask Me whether these places of assembly will disappear after 1950, and I answer you: No, you do not know how long I will grant you these places. For as long as the people lack knowledge of My work, spiritual elevation, and perseverance in My Law, you cannot do without them.

After My departure, you will gather on the day consecrated to rest—not as a tradition or for remembrance, but to recall and interpret My Word and that of the Spiritual World. So that you may give one another true testimonies of My miracles along your paths; so that you may remain united in love for Me and offer Me worship that is pleasing to Me, and so that your hearts may not grow cold, weary, fanatical, or materialistic.

57. You do not know how much longer I will leave these places of gathering to you. For after 1950, new ones will continue to be established—not so that My Word may resound in them through the voice-bearer, nor so that the Spiritual World may make itself present—for those times will then be past—but so that My Word and My teaching may be conveyed in them purely and unadulterated, just as I have given them to you. In this atmosphere of peace will be My Presence, that of Mary, the Presence of Elijah, and the Spiritual World. There the sick will be healed, the blind will open their eyes to the light, the worldly will come to know reverence, the sinner will repent, and all will receive what they need so that the crystal-clear water, the good fruit, and the good seed may spread.

58. You do not know whether you will come to know the true temple of My Divinity in this present incarnation. But you have the task of preparing the way. If *you* do not reach the goal, at least leave the way prepared for your children, or in such a way that their children may enter the temple of My Divinity. Then you will understand that My presence is not limited to these places of gathering, that your soul is not meant to worship only within them. You will realize that the temple of Divinity is the universe, your heart is the altar, and your faith is the candlestick and the offering.

Creation itself is a temple, even the dust upon which your feet tread. The mountains are altars that rise up to Me. The valleys, with their meadows and flowers, offer their sacrifice to Me. The Sun, all the stars, and the planets are worlds that pay their tribute of love to Me, and everywhere you go or look, My Divine Spirit is present as the Father. Realize, then, that you live eternally within the temple.

59. Everyone carries a temple within themselves, and your home, too, is a sanctuary, for within it dwells the human family, which is like the spiritual family. There, in the bosom of the family, is My finest temple.

60. Yet today I see that the true light is not understood by those who stray from the path. I see that the only place where they lift themselves up to Me is the material church.

61. I see the chaos within humanity, the disregard for human and divine laws. My teaching has been hidden in this age— —and regarded as something belonging to the past. Therefore, people fail; institutions are divided and mock the Most Holy. Thus I find people: rejecting one another, destroying one another, killing one another, while confusing the soul with the body, the Divine with the human, and the light with darkness.

62. In this time of confusion and wickedness, I have chosen a misunderstood and underappreciated nation: the Mexican nation, to issue a call to them and to the chosen ones living in other nations, to gather them around Me, to refine them with the chisel of My Word, to entrust them with tasks, and then, once they are prepared and filled with love, to send them out as ambassadors of My Work across the entire globe.

63. This is the responsibility that rests upon the multitudes who hear My divine Word.

64. I purify My people and remove their imperfections. But this purification will not take place only in your spiritual activities; it will also affect your homes. I have appeared like a whirlwind, and its power causes all the bad fruit to fall away, so that only the good fruit remains in the foliage of the spiritual tree and the human tree. For the time of trials is approaching, when people will question you.

65. My work will be regarded as a new sect. People will question you in your private lives, at home, at work, and in all your duties; and if you are not prepared to bear witness to Me, if you do not confirm My Word with your deeds, you will be like those hypocritical Pharisees who hid the rottenness of their hearts beneath their spotless cloaks.

66. The judgment of your Lord will take place in the final year of My presence here; above all, the day of My departure will be felt by all and witnessed by every eye—that of the sinner and that of the sinless. I am preparing all of you so that you may be true bearers of My Word—the Word that the Holy Spirit brought to you in this time.

67. Maintain calm and peace of mind, for you have entered the time of struggle that I foretold to you long ago. This struggle will take place among yourselves. In it, you will take up the same weapons. Those who

understand and love Me will take up their weapons for My cause. Those who have not understood Me will put them to use for their own cause. Yet in the end, the truth will triumph. Some time ago, I told you: Remember a parable from the Second Era: “Let the wheat and the weeds grow together, and do not reap until both are ripe, so that you may separate the wheat and then cast the weeds into the fire.” I, the Good Farmer, have allowed the wheat of My Word to grow in your hearts alongside the weeds of sin. But now the time has come to reap with the sickle of My justice, so that in the hearts of My workers and within the bosom of their homes, only the seed of truth and love may remain.

68. You do not delve deeply into My teachings, and therefore trials take you by surprise. That is why you are divided and do not understand one another; for when My Word was confirmed, you were not prepared.

I am still preparing you so that you may be composed and at peace, and allow the whirlwind to strip away all the bad fruit. For everything that does not give life, fruit, or shade will perish.

Under the force of the storm, many trees will fall, many workers will turn their backs on Me, and many church leaders will return to Me the task entrusted to them. Yet My will will set you aright.

69. The time will come when all those who have turned their backs on Me will awaken and return repentant, saying to Me, “Master, how pure is Your work.”

70. What is happening today within this people is happening in all the nations of the world. I have appeared before all with My sword of justice—not only on this earth, but also in the Spiritual World and in every place where an imperfect soul dwells—to enlighten, purify, and perfect them. The same One who speaks to you at this very moment spoke to you in the Second Era. From all the multitudes who heard Me in Galilee, I chose only twelve, and through them I spread My teaching far and wide across the world.

At that time, the Word of Jesus seemed like a fantasy to many. Even today, there is no shortage of those who think the same of the Spirit of Truth. Yet heaven and earth will pass away before My Word fails to be fulfilled.

71. Who could persecute you, accuse you of being criminals, or slander you if you follow My teaching? Yet you will teach only what I have taught you : love, inner worship, and knowledge of the true temple of My divinity.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 210

1. I have come to free you from the torment into which your materialism has plunged you, and I bring you the light with which you can illuminate your path.

2. You are the people of the Third Era—those who will truly recognize the purpose of your lives, and I will help you attain this understanding through My revelations.

3. You are the people of the New Era, in which My Kingdom seeks your heart so that it may be built within it; in which you will make goodness your spiritual ideal and learn that the best prayer is that of your deeds.

4. Love and truth belong to the spiritual soul; wisdom springs from it, for it was created to love and know its Father.

5. I, the Master, stir you with memories of your spiritual past, which your heart does not know because they belong to your spiritual soul from the time when it lived its true existence, when your world was different, and you did not yet dwell in the body you now have—which is a touchstone, an anvil, and a lesson for the soul.

6. I bring you memories of the spiritual life hidden behind the veil of your physical existence to tell you that that life awaits you once more, so that you may enjoy it to the fullest after your pilgrimage, your experience, and your development.

7. When you are once again in the eternal homeland and feel the bliss of living there, you will never tire of blessing this world of tears, to which you came to learn to appreciate bliss, peace, and light.

8. My return—now in spirit—is intended to remind you of the path of the Law, which will unite you with the Absolute and allow you to enter into universal harmony. When you then become a part of that divine harmony, when you then nourish yourselves with the bread of my wisdom, you will truly know who you are.

9. What in this world could make you weep if you rise above the miseries of human life? Neither suffering, nor hardship, nor moral trials, nor the forces of nature—nothing will be able to defeat or discourage you once you have attained true spiritualization.

10. Your sufferings will be for the sake of others; your concerns will be for the salvation of all humanity; and whenever you witness the salvation of a human being, you will feel the Father's light illuminating your inner being , and you will bless the day on which you took your first step on the path.

11. My Word is the spiritual path that you must walk with all your senses, all your intellectual faculties, and all your love if you wish to know where you came from and where you are going.

12. No one knows themselves yet. If you do not even know your own body—how then can you know your soul? But you will come to know yourselves to the extent that you put My divine teachings into practice.

13. I teach you through the Word, for it contains everything, since it comes from Me, who am "The Word." Learn to speak of spiritual matters in such a way that every word you address to others goes from your heart to the heart of your brother, as if it were a pearl, a jewel of inestimable value.

14. Learn to speak to souls; teach them to hear the voice of their conscience; refine their senses through My teachings.

15. See how all My statements lead to the path that points the way. Although you currently view them only superficially, tomorrow, when you are able to enter a higher plane, you will discover only what is essential in My Word.

16. I do not descend to you, people. When I tell you that I have descended to you, this is meant figuratively. For my revelation occurs through an inspiration that becomes thoughts in the minds of these messengers. Since I know that at the moment you hear these messages, you cannot understand them or even retain them in your memory, I have commanded that you write down My words so that what you do not understand at present, you may gradually comprehend tomorrow.

17. On the surface, My revelation at this time seems unimpressive, for its splendor is spiritual. Yet you will still feel the glory with which I have come to you, and you will see this teaching perform the miracle of saving humanity through spiritualization.

18. The spiritual temple being built with love by the children of the Lord is supported by many pillars. Each of them will be one of those who remain steadfast on the path of My Law.

19. Do you not think this is possible? That is because you do not yet have faith in yourselves. I, however, have faith in all of you; I have always had it, and that is why, over time, I have entrusted you with new and ever greater revelations. Truly, I tell you, the day is not far off when you will impart teachings of profound wisdom to your fellow human beings—not through the word that is studied, but through that which springs from the Source of the Spirit when it is in communion with the Divine Master.

20. Why should it not be possible for good feelings to spring forth from barren hearts? Why should it not be possible for waters of grace to flow

from the heart of one who has sinned, to quench the thirst of those who suffer?

21. You are not merely intellectual beings who think today and cease to think tomorrow. You are not merely flesh that lives today and soon ceases to exist. To Me, you are above all eternal souls, children of God, and therefore I mark out for you the path that truly befits you.

22. I will withhold nothing from you of what I have placed within nature for the preservation, health, sustenance, well-being, and delight of My children. On the contrary, I tell you: Just as *I* offer you the bread of the Spirit and invite you to breathe in divine essences and to be satisfied by spiritual emanations, so *you* must not disregard or turn away from all that nature bestows upon you. For in this way you will attain harmony, health, and strength, and thus the proper fulfillment of the laws of life.

23. You know that I am your Guide, people. But tell Me: If I am your Guide—do you already feel Me in your hearts, do you already obey Me, do you already follow My commandments and My laws? If I am your Guide—to what extent do you obey Me?

24. The voice of conscience answers from within you and tells Me that your willingness to make sacrifices is not absolute, that your obedience is not constant.

25. Do not forget for even a moment what I tell you in My Word: Whoever follows My laws will experience My peace. Therefore, those who know My Word do not feel lonely or sad. For the words “misfortune,” “damnation,” and “death” do not haunt them like a threat or a shadow over the peace of their souls. They strive to know the truth, to live in the light, and to attain health, peace, and wisdom forever.

26. Those who come to Me on the path of My teaching know that they cannot go astray, for a divine light guides them. It is that light which gives them the certainty of their destination and the true meaning of their lives.

27. My path is the path of goodness, disciples. Walk upon it step by step and sow it with good deeds, good thoughts, and good words. But never keep track of your good deeds; on the contrary, I advise you to record your bad deeds, words, and thoughts with the utmost precision, so that you may commit fewer and fewer errors.

28. Leave the good seed that you have harvested to Me, and take the bad seed for yourselves. Examine it so that you may recognize the cause of your weakness. Take care that it is not mixed with the good grain, lest it spoil it.

29. Only goodness can bestow peace, joy, health, and understanding. Therefore, the one who is full of love will be great in spirit.

30. This is what I taught you when I lived among you in the world, and I remind you of it today. Just as I healed the sick in Jesus by touching them with My hand, so too do I touch them in this time to restore their health and allow them to share once more in the miracle of life.

31. Today I have no physical hands to touch your sick bodies, for I come in the Spirit. Yet the Spirit can likewise touch you with its love and make its presence felt by you.

32. The blind people of that time—spiritually blind—shed the Master's blood and pierced the hands that healed through touch, that caressed and blessed; yet they could neither destroy nor capture nor nail down my Spirit. He rose above the wretchedness of humankind and promised to return. For at that time, He was not recognized, nor was His Word understood as the supreme truth.

33. Here I am, fulfilling My promise, and I await humanity's recognition of Me.

34. But if I were to ask you: What became of that blessed body in which Christ dwelt? Could you answer Me? I will have to tell you Myself that that body, which was an instrument of Divine Love, after it had completed its work, after its lips and also its eyes had closed forever, was entrusted to the earth to fulfill its purpose as a human body. But once the earth had received it into her bosom, the elements of that body—whose cells were permeated solely by love—scattered into infinity, only to later descend as life-giving rain upon the very people who had spurned the life the Savior had brought them. When you think about it —that God Himself became human to live among you—you will mistakenly imagine that you are so deeply loved by the Father, and then you will also think that you are the Lord's masterpiece. But truly, I tell you, there is no work of the Father that is not a masterpiece, and furthermore, you must know that there are souls whose perfection, beauty, and sublimity you cannot even imagine.

35. Beyond you there are greater works than those you know here, and also works of your brothers and sisters that are higher than the works of human beings.

36. Why do you believe that human beings are the greatest of all the Lord's works that exist today? You are but small creatures who have a long way to go in your quest for true greatness.

37. You are great and perfect insofar as you are My work. But as far as your own works are concerned, you are still very small and imperfect. Therefore, I reveal Myself as the Master among you to give you new revelations that will lead you to the summit of goodness, knowledge, and love, and unite you harmoniously with all that is perfect.

38. How can there be perfection in your world when there is pain, when there are the afflicted, the wicked, the wounded, the oppressed, when there are the arrogant, the selfish, and even murderers?

39. Bliss is the privilege of the heavenly realms; yet in your world I still see no bliss.

40. Today, with these words, I leave you my new message so that you may ascend to a new life.

41. Create your own peace; create your world of bliss by applying the power of My teachings to this end.

42. You have indeed fought hard to secure comforts, pleasures, and progress for yourselves. But your goals often involve selfishness and a misguided, excessive lust for power. Instead of attaining happiness or peace, you then reap pain, war, and destruction. That is what you are reaping in this day and age.

43. How can your works on earth be perfect when I see you at odds with the elements of nature—the very elements from which you draw your sustenance?

44. My teaching does not seek to prevent you from utilizing the elements and forces of nature, but it calls upon you and teaches you to use them for good purposes.

45. In your hands, the forces of nature can turn from friends and brothers into judges who will severely punish you.

46. It was long past time for humanity to reap the fruit of experience, so that they might no longer defy the forces of nature. For with all their science, they will not be able to stop them.

47. O humanity—always distant from Me! Despite your forgetfulness, My remembrance does not depart from you, O world drenched in My blood: I bring you My love anew.

48. Do you remember My exemplary deeds in the Second Era?—Then listen:

49. I was outside a village when the envoy of a powerful man came to Me and said, “Lord, how far I had to walk to reach You!” I said to him, “Blessed is he who seeks Me, for he will always find Me.”

50. “Before whom do you stand?”—I asked him. “Before the One who heals all suffering through His power. Are You perhaps the Son of God?” Then I answered him: “I am the Beginning and the End, I am the Resurrection and the Life, I am the One who came down from heaven to earth to save you. Do you see these people who follow Me through regions, provinces, and villages? In the same way, you will follow Me tomorrow, lay aside your magnificent cloak, and mingle with the common

people and the poor. Truly, I tell you, you have come to call upon Me in the name of your Lord, who desires that I heal him of his leprosy. Is this not so?" That man was taken aback and felt overcome by fear. But I said to him, "Do not be afraid; I have only spoken the truth, for that is why I came into the world."

51. Then that servant said to Me, "Lord, since You already know this, come to the house of my master, who is calling You."

52. "O man," I said to him, "tell your master that it is enough for Me that he has believed in Me. For when you arrive home, he will already be cleansed."

53. That man went on his way, and soon his eyes, beaming with joy, bore witness to the word of Jesus. Then Matthew came to Me and said, "Master, a woman is asking for You." "I already know," I replied to him, "it is Mary Magdalene who is seeking Me, so that I may free her from the influence of the spirits that have possessed her." The disciple was surprised that I knew everything.

54. I was on My way to a village when I saw Mary coming toward Me. "O beloved Son, I know that Your words have foretold Your imminent departure , and although my heart already knew this, I must at least tell You that I suffer infinitely for the sake of humanity." "Yes, so it is written," I replied to her, "and so it must come to pass." My sacrificial death is necessary; the seed must die within the earth so that it may bear fruit and multiply. The blood of your Son—which, when shed, will cause your heart great pain—will be like a stream of life for the people I leave behind as your children. My death will be life, and not for a single moment will you and I be separated."

55. "I am now going to the house of Lazarus, for he will soon be laid in the tomb. But I will bring him back from there so that my Father's name may be glorified."

56. "You, too, go there, so that your presence may comfort those women. For their grief will soon be great, and in your love they will find very sweet comfort."

57. I returned to join My disciples. These were already the final days of My stay among them. I made this clear to them so that they would not be taken by surprise. Peter wept and silently received My instructions. John clasped My hands between his when he was told that he would remain with My mother, so that the two of them might comfort one another in the hours of trial.

58. Thaddeus was already suffering at the thought of parting from the Master, yet I was still among them. The moment was tender and painful;

more than words, it was their souls that spoke. Yet I was “The Word,” and my Word had to soothe the immeasurable pain that had accumulated in those hearts.

59. I spoke as a Father to His children, as a Brother to brothers, as a Teacher to disciples: “O disciples, you have drunk the water of thirsty pilgrims with Me; you have endured the hardships of long journeys in your longing for My words and My works. Truly, I tell you, although I will vanish from your sight, I will not forsake you. If you wish to carry Me in your hearts, then come to terms with My death, so that I may live within you and speak through your mouths.”

60. “Disciples, listen to Me until the very last of My words.” After that, a magnificently dressed woman came to Me. It was Magdalene, who had long been seeking Me to find in My eyes the light that could save her. In her dreams, she had seen the Nazarene freeing her from her impure burden. She came to Me, driven by her soul’s hunger for light and salvation.

61. She fell down before Me, to the astonishment of all present, and when they expected Me to turn away from her or at least address a word of reproach to her, I said to her: “Why are you weeping?—You weep out of pain and out of joy. Yet I forgive you much, for you have sinned much.”

62. At that moment, all the chains that bound that creature to the world fell away, and once she was free, she followed in My footsteps like the most faithful of My disciples.

63. That woman, who had been the shame and disgrace of her home and the ruin of men’s lives, was transformed by a word of forgiveness into the Master’s most humble servant and later became Mary’s loving support when the hour of sorrow came for both of them.

64. I, who hear the voice of souls, heard that woman ask Me: “Lord, is it possible that, with all my sin, I am worthy to be with You in that final hour You have foretold? Is it possible that I might truly serve You?”—“O woman,” I replied to her, “rise, for you are now pure. Clothe yourself in the mantle of humility and return to your own. Seek out Mary and follow her.”

65. Afterward, when I saw the surprise written on everyone’s faces, I said: “I am the Light of the world, who has come to illuminate the path of those who have gone astray in the darkness. I am the Liberator who breaks the chains of the captives. You have beheld what you had not yet seen, and now you have seen it. Yet the moment is not far off when you will all feel my life vibrating within your very being.”

66. I left that estate, followed by my disciples. However, I stopped in the shade of a tree and said to them: “Although that moment is drawing nearer, you can still enjoy the fruit of my Word. Certainly, you will be left behind like sheep among wolves, yet you will not be overcome, for My cloak will cover you. Behold how great the multitudes are; you will feed them, just as I did in the desert, and you will multiply the bread, as I showed you.”

67. Thus I spoke to you through Jesus and caressed each of my disciples, while tears streamed from their eyes, and they expressed to Me in their hearts feelings full of tenderness and made countless promises to follow Me.

68. Today I do not wish to remind you of the last three days I spent in the world. This will happen on another occasion , blessed people, when I will speak to you about the Last Supper, about my final stay in the Garden of Gethsemane, where I withdrew to pray, and finally, I will speak to you about my sacrificial death.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 211

1. I transform My wisdom and love into human words so that they may reach your hearts.

2. I come to you, My people, so that you may live for a brief time under the spiritual radiance of My Word, so that you may live for a few moments in the realm of spiritual life.

3. Take and eat the bread of My Word, which is strength and life, so that you may not grow weak in the trials.

4. Some of My new disciples will experience their Golgotha, where they will fulfill their mission on earth. But only those who are wholly spirit, elevation, and love will reach this summit.

5. Rest for now and listen to my words. Take heart, for tomorrow you will take up your cross. But do not be afraid, my people, for whoever takes up this cross will do so because their heart overflows with love for others.

6. Who, on the other hand, would resist having to fulfill this mission if their entire being were governed by infinite love for their neighbor and great warmth of heart?

7. Everyone who has a strong soul in this era of spiritualization will take up the cross with love and bear it willingly.

8. This cross is destined for the great in spirit, those who feel themselves permeated by the fire of true love.

9. A fire is currently consuming humanity, but it is not mine. *The* fire with which human brothers are now destroying one another comes from the blaze of their violence, passions, and hostilities, from their immeasurable greed, their thirst for revenge, and their materialism.

10. That fire in which humanity is being consumed does not originate from the Holy Spirit, but from the hell that humans have created with their sins.

11. My divine fire is life that radiates light for all beings, not destruction or death.

12. My fire is the light that purifies and ennobles, that illuminates and strengthens, but never the fire that torments eternally or destroys the life of the soul. It is life, not death.

13. If I have called you at this time so that you may hear Me, consider that it was done to offer you another opportunity to rise toward the light—in a spiritual era favorable for the blossoming of the seed that I have brought to the world.

14. I place My wisdom and My love within your souls—this stream of spiritualization, which is life, health, joy, and peace.

15. Pour out the Word of Truth upon humanity—not only the one I will leave you in writing, but also the one that springs from the Spirit.

16. I want you to rise up in this time. While some are to be like stars that guide travelers on the various paths of the world, others are to be like lighthouses that cast their light over the stormy seas of unbridled human passions and illuminate the path of the shipwrecked. I want My teaching to be on your lips, so that the Word of God—which is the bread of eternal life—may be spread throughout the whole earth.

17. Understand that I have come to renew this world, to purify it, and to transform everything.

18. In these moments of remembrance, I cause the entire universe to be filled with My light; that everyone who is walking may pause for a moment in thought of the Master and reflect; that everyone who is dying at this hour may behold Me with the eyes of the soul, so that they may not fear leaving this world.

19. I am the Sower of Love; you are My fields. Who can doubt My power to make you fruitful in love?

20. You cannot know the wealth of seeds I bring you. If you cannot fully receive it, I will continue to preserve it for those who are yet to come. And even if they, too, cannot make use of it, it will be preserved for future generations until there is no more field to till nor seed to sow.

21. Understand my message so that you may bring it to fruition on your path. Open your eyes so that you may perceive the works I accomplish each day.

22. Do you see those men who seek power through the use of violence? Very soon you will see them convinced of their error.

23. I will prove to them that one can be truly great and powerful only through goodness, which is the radiance of love.

24. But as long as some still do not know what love is, I will have to continue teaching the world.

25. “The Word” shines its light upon you to teach you to pass it on to those who come after you. And I will provide for everyone.

26. I am the eternal Sower. Even before I came to Earth and was called Jesus by people, I was already the Sower; I was already known to those who were beyond materialization, error, or ignorance—those who inhabited spiritual realms and abodes that you do not yet know, nor can you even imagine.

27. From among those who knew Me before I came to Earth, I sent many to you to bear witness to Me in the world, to announce the coming

of Christ, of love, and of the Father's *Word*. Among them, some were prophets, others were forerunners, and still others were apostles.

28. This world is not the only one where my footsteps have left their mark. Wherever a Savior has been needed, I have been present. But I must tell you that on other worlds, my cross and my cup were removed through the renewal and love of your brothers and sisters, whereas here, on this world, after many centuries, I am still crowned with thorns, martyred on the cross of your imperfections, and still drinking the cup of gall and vinegar.

29. Since My work of love encompasses the redemption of all humanity, I await you with infinite patience, and I have granted every human being not just one, but many opportunities for their ascent, and throughout many ages I have waited for the awakening of all those who have sunk into deep lethargy.

30. Now you are in a time when you can evolve upward, filled with light and brimming with life. I have broken yet another seal of the Book of Life and Wisdom so that you may come to know another chapter of this work.

31. I give you, in due measure, as much as you can receive, and only what you can understand and retain.

32. People will progress in their development, and as their spiritual growth and upward evolution advance, I will give them My wisdom in greater abundance.

33. I want your soul to be like a chalice capable of receiving the glories that the Father has destined for your soul. Understand that the Great One pours Himself out only into that which is great, and that the insignificant cannot satisfy the Great One.

34. It is your Father's will that you be useful in the plan of creation, that you be harmonious notes in the concert of creation.

35. I know that whoever feels the inner enlightenment of love will willingly take up the cross and walk step by step toward his Golgotha, knowing that it means exaltation and drawing closer to the Father.

If it is necessary, you will allow yourselves to be crucified, because you know that through that self-denial, through that devotion, you will rise gloriously from the dead like the Master, to ascend to the Kingdom of the Spirit, where life exists in abundance and perfection.

36. Humanity, here I am. I have come to save you from misery. That gentle hand that touched the hard-hearted one was mine. That loving physician who entered your heart to heal you was I.

37. You who are sick and grieving, I have been with you, yet you were unable to recognize who visited you; you were unable to see the light of

heaven in My eyes. Oh, you people, you have not understood the meaning and significance of every drop of My blood that I shed for you! You are not happy because you did not want to water your fields with the life-giving water that I gave you.

38. Come here to listen to the concert, whose sounds speak to your soul of perfect love and endless harmony.

39. Let the divine light penetrate your hearts, just as it illuminated that night of My final prayer in the Garden of Gethsemane.

40. Do you remember how I surrendered Myself to the crowd that sought Me to judge Me?

41. The lesson the Master taught everyone at that moment was very significant; yet no one understood it.

42. That surrender was an offering of obedience, humility, and love. It was a living example for humanity. For everyone who gives themselves to others out of love becomes worthy to later give themselves to God.

43. Beloved people, My life was an open book so that you might learn from it to love. But you have not understood how to read it.

44. I have compassion for your weakness, which reveals the little strength that is within you. Yet I am strong and great enough to compensate for your weakness and immaturity, and loving enough to make up for your lack of love.

45. I draw near to you and teach you to be pure, to purify yourselves through the pain you endure and which uplifts you—which is what sincere and genuine repentance means.

46. Purification is necessary for the perfection of the soul. Do not be mistaken regarding purification and perfection, for a perfect soul is greater than a merely pure soul.

47. You will soon be able to be pure, but you do not know how much time and how many trials your soul must go through to attain perfection.

48. It is necessary that you already know a great deal about spiritual life so that you will not be confused during the transition from this life to the next. How many people consider themselves happy because they have riches, comforts, and pleasures on earth, and cannot imagine that pain will one day overtake them—and certainly not as spiritual beings, when they leave their bodies behind on earth along with everything they possessed. They then become the most unhappy beings, wanderers without peace, without joy, and without the light of knowledge. They are like shadows that wander restlessly. They do not weep as people weep in the world, but their sufferings—though no longer physical—are infinitely greater than

those experienced in the earthly body. For the soul now stands alone before its judge, its conscience.

49. In those regions which they were able to reach with the meager strength of their souls, they have become the needy; they have experienced what misery, loneliness, abandonment, and hardship are. In their sad existence, they cling to only a small glimmer of hope: that they may find peace.

50. Better to be poor on earth, knowing that you are doing something for the good of your soul. Better to be in need, suffering, sick, insignificant—but not in the homeland where true life is found. For the pain in the Spiritual World is incomparably greater than in material life.

51. Blessed is the one who acknowledges the teachings of My doctrine and thereby passes from pride to humility, for he will possess the Kingdom of Peace.

52. *You* are not in need, even if you wear simple material garments. Understand this, so that you may become great beyond your world. Why do the hardships of this valley of tears trouble you? It is a thousand times sadder to have no peace in the Spiritual Realm, to be neither strong nor great. Great souls overcome everything, maintain their composure in the face of trials, and live the true life, which is full of light and peace.

53. You are unable to recognize the truth because you do not want to open yourselves to it. Only those who are simple and humble at heart can recognize it.

54. Those who do not see the light of truth constantly tell Me that My Word was fruitless, for they continue to nourish corruption. They tell Me that the path to Golgotha and the sacrificial death on the cross, the miracles I performed, My teaching of love, My compassion, My last words, and My final breath—which was a plea for forgiveness for My persecutors and executioners—were fruitless.

55. What do those who do not know the truth know of all this? But whoever rises above the abyss, prays for his executioners, and blesses his slanderers—his spirit shines brighter than the light of the sun.

56. To those who think that my entire life, suffering, and work were useless, I say that there will not be a single person who will not, in due time, receive that light and be saved by it.

57. Yet not everyone thinks this way. There are those who—even though they are in the darkness of a dungeon, atoning for a crime—have moments when they turn their thoughts to Me and say to Me in a stammering prayer: “Lord, if that sinner who felt repentance in Your presence found salvation with You—why should I not cherish the hope

that, at the last moment, You will reach out Your hand to me, as You did to Dimas, and snatch me from the darkness to carry me into the light?"

58. How many who have not yet been able to drive out the prince of darkness, whom they carry within their flesh, have moments of faith, enlightenment, repentance, and hope in the Savior? How many banish from their hearts the idea of a renewed and even greater punishment in the hereafter, preferring instead to think and believe that Jesus awaits them to free them from their torment and fear!

59. These are the ones you call the dregs of your society. Behold, there are moments when they sense the truth. Yet you, who enjoy freedom, recognition, and trust in this world and often believe you know everything because you pass judgment on everything and offer your opinions, do not have a single moment of enlightenment that would allow you to behold the truth face to face—on the contrary, you shroud yourselves in doubt and shadow.

60. The seed that I sowed in souls with My Word, My Passion, and My Blood does not always blossom at the zenith of a person's, a people's, or a world's life. Often it blossoms only at the moment when a person faces death and senses the life that awaits him—when he who was proud and arrogant in his strength suddenly falls, disheartened and defeated, onto his bed of suffering. There he reflects, purifies himself, and elevates himself in thought of Me; he corrects himself by following My examples. Then he weeps and is transformed, for in a single moment the truth has reached him.

61. Even when the proud nations lived in the splendor of their material power and their people feverishly devoted themselves to their passions, they fulfilled their duty toward God falsely and hypocritically through religious practice, because all their attention and love were under the sway of their ambitious goals. But when defeat and destruction came, when they saw their dreams of greatness vanish, and reality came to awaken them, they turned their eyes to Me to say: "Lord, You are right; peace can only be for people of good will, and Your kingdom and ours are certainly not of this world."

62. Do you realize that My seed is not lost? To you who doubt this, I say that you should seek this seed through reflection, without waiting until pain confronts you with the truth.

63. This world is full of My Word. It is a lie that My trace is said to have been erased. Wherever you go, you will find signs of Me and echoes of My voice, which resound eternally in consciences.

64. I am present everywhere and speak to you unceasingly, for I have not yet ceased to give you My message.

65. My people: Why do you still sometimes want to put your Master to the test?

66. Yes, I know full well that there are also those who do not understand why Christ, if He was the Son of God, surrendered to His persecutors and could not escape death. If I had not willed this sacrificial death, it would have been very easy for Me to vanish so as not to surrender Myself to those who were seeking Me. They would have been astonished at the sight of a miraculous and incomprehensible disappearance and would have exclaimed, "Truly, He is the Son of God!" But this was not the teaching I had come to bring, for it would not have taught love. Furthermore, I wanted to tell you through this that whoever does *his own* will—and that will is not the Father's—is not united with Him.

67. It is essential that you take care to understand all these explanations. For if you do not comprehend what is happening in this time—how then could you grasp or foresee what is to come? I therefore wish to give you some revelations in advance, so that they may serve as preparation, as a promise, and as prophecy.

68. I, the Master, tell you: Once a person has become great and exalted through the fulfillment of the Law and is truly united and in harmony with the Spirit, there will no longer be for him the two distinct lives that currently divide his existence—namely, the human life on earth and the spiritual life in the universal and infinite world of the Spirit.

69. Then he will look upon only *one* existence, for in his being there will be but *a single* will. There will no longer be any conflict between the flesh and the conscience, and he will feel himself merged with universal life. Whether he lives in the spiritual realm or on Earth—wherever he may be—he will feel himself in his Father's house. In every place he will rejoice in the presence of the Lord, and everywhere he will fulfill his mission conscientiously and obediently. The death of the physical body will then no longer mean what it means today. They will be those who, having conquered death, enter into eternal life.

70. After I have told you that it was My will to surrender Myself to My persecutors that night, you ask Me, "Lord, was Judas not then guilty?" But I tell you: Do not condemn him. For to judge him as I do, you would need to have compassion in your hearts. He was just as immature and human as you are, and in his weakness, he allowed people to lead him to betray his Master.

71. Do you believe that that disciple had already come as one predestined by God to betray his Master? No, My people, no one needed to betray Me. The hour had come; My persecutors were lying in wait for My every move; the blood judgment awaited Me.

72. That man, like all the others who followed Me, had also been chosen to sow the seed of love. He failed at the decisive moment when he turned his back on the One who had loved him so deeply and sided with those who sought the Master's life, simply because he realized that Jesus was not a king of this earth but of an unknown world, and the disciple's heart still dreamed of the riches of this world.

73. How great was Judas's remorse when he heard, one after another, in his conscience, the words he had learned from Jesus; how great was his pain when he thought of what he had been called to do and what his work was!

74. I tell you all this so that, if any of you were to betray Me at this time, you could not excuse yourselves by saying that perhaps you were destined to do so.

75. No one was destined to betray. You have all been called to be redeemed through My love.

76. It was I who was destined to die on a cross, only to rise again in a tomb and show you the victory of life over death.

77. Today I say to My new disciples: When it comes to doing justice to My work, do not love money, for it is the false currency of the soul; its value is negative and represents false values for eternal life. Money can lead you astray from the path of true mercy and humility that each of My apostles must walk.

78. I must tell you that I knew in advance what Judas would do, and I proved this when I said that one of the twelve would betray Me. — Each of those disciples gave what he had to give; each of them was like a note in the concert I gave to the world.

79. If one contributed the note of purity and exaltation, another contributed that of faith and strength; yet another, that of eloquence and persuasion; and still another, that of humility and gentleness. Thus, each gave what he brought with him, what he had learned from the Master, and what he felt. Only one was weak, yet his weakness likewise served as a lesson to people, so that they might not act as he did—but not so that they might judge him.

80. Disciples, lift up your thoughts this night so that you may be with Me at the Last Supper. Nourish yourselves with My light; drink the wine of

My Word. In it you will find an open book to read, and at the same time you will find yourselves in the spiritual realm.

81. Come to the table where you will feel the vibration of divine love, but where anxiety is also palpable, where the sweetness of hope mingles with the bitterness of farewell and the kiss of betrayal.

82. It is here that you can best hear the voice of conscience, which will tell you whether you, too, have betrayed, whether you have lied, whether you have kissed without love.

83. Before you sit down at the table, wash yourselves in the pure water of prayer. Purify your mind and heart so that you may allow it to be your soul that partakes of this spiritual Last Supper.

84. Are you ready now? Sit around Me and listen in the deepest silence and reverence of your hearts.

85. Now that everything is ready, are you here, prepared and adorned for the feast? It was my wish that your soul, in these moments, be no less pure than the tablecloth of this spiritual table.

86. Leave the whirlwind of material life outside, along with human wretchedness and hardships. Come here, you incarnate souls, and you who live in the spiritual realm as well. People, come here to learn to speak with Me, so that you may no longer be slaves on earth. For whoever speaks with the Master from spirit to spirit has attained full freedom over the "flesh," the world, the darkness of ignorance, and every yoke.

87. Eat the bread of My Word thoughtfully, so that you may experience what Jesus' struggle was like in those hours of His agony, and how He conquered death.

88. Today I say to you: Pray in the garden of silence and spiritualization, so that you may allow strength to permeate your entire being and be able to bear the burden of the cross all the way to the summit of the mountain.

89. Pray so that you may see your inner ladder to heaven illuminated: that of spiritual perfection.

90. Be of good cheer so that you may continue tirelessly on your mission; then you will not fear seeing your garments torn, nor the people who may persecute you by seeking out your faults or transgressions in order to accuse you.

91. Forget your sorrows and also your earthly joys, and clothe yourselves in those of the Spirit.

92. Few know how to pray for the sake of joy, and there are more who pray only to weep afterward. To them I say: Turn all the sorrows of the earth into a song, but let it resound with such faith and hope in Me that

you will suddenly be surprised to find yourselves singing a hymn of praise that comes from the heart and is filled with love and peace.

93. I speak to you of spiritual joy, and yet you cannot forget in your hearts the hours that are approaching and will continue to be dedicated to remembrance.

94. Yes, people, tomorrow at three o'clock in the afternoon you will see the sun dimmed, and everyone who turns inward and remembers Me will be saddened.

95. The sun will hide itself behind black crepe, just as it hid behind dark clouds on that day so as not to have to witness the ingratitude of the people.

96. In the face of all manner of human imperfections, Christ, the Master, imparted His teaching.

97. Did they mock Him? The Master took up their mockery to teach a lesson. Did they question Him maliciously? He answered lovingly and wisely, for that was why He had come. Did they betray Him? In the face of that betrayal, He taught the lesson of forgiveness. Did they demand His life? He consented and gave His life. It was necessary to accept everything in order to save and convince.

98. Tell Me now, beloved disciples: When you are betrayed by your fellow human beings—do you not rebel against it, do you not defend yourselves? Know this: To win a heart, it is sometimes necessary to allow oneself to be betrayed. It is not violence that wins the battles of the spirit—it is true love.

99. My disciples: The book has remained open for this time. Let Jesus enter your thoughts in these moments, so that in your quiet hours and reflections you may recall all the moments of My Passion that are known to you. Whoever remembers Me in an uplifting and spiritual way will receive the light that, as inspiration, will enable them to discover the meaning of many unrecognized lessons.

100. Let Me walk through the streets of your thoughts with My cross upon My shoulders. Let Jesus, forgetting His pain, walk His path of suffering, forgetting His children and their insults. Let Me spread My arms on My cross and ask for forgiveness for those who have not recognized Me. Let Me be within you until you behold the victory of love, life, and justice.

101. You multitudes of people: How do you wish to be with Me—as friends and disciples? Or do you perhaps wish to become My cross? Will you be like the nails that pierced My hands and My feet? Do you wish to be the thorns of My "crown," or the spear that pierced My side?

102. You weep, O people, and sobbing with pain, you tell Me that you wish to be with Me as John was: at the Master's feet at the Cross. And I tell you that I, too, want you to be like that disciple, in whom you were all symbolized when I left you behind as Mary's children under the mantle of her love.

103. I leave you My love and My blessing.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 212

1. Blessed is he who turns to Me, who seeks the Master, who seeks forgiveness, who takes up the cross, for in Me he will find the light that guides him and the forgiveness of his sins.

2. The Master welcomes you with love on this day of remembrance. The trace of His Passion, which He left in humanity, is renewed on this day.

3. Even though the blood of that body has evaporated, its essence remains in the soul of all people. It is indelible in your spirit, for you remember Me when, for a moment, you feel the burden of the cross or the arduous ascent of Calvary.

4. Ever since Jesus marked the path with the blood of love, every person who strives for the redemption or perfection of the soul seeks the traces I left on earth in order to follow them. This is the path I am marking out for you at this time, and along which you will reach spiritual life, where there is neither darkness nor pain.

5. The Christian world adopted the cross as its symbol because Jesus shed His blood on that wood and died as a human being in order to accomplish His work of redemption upon it. Since then, the cross has been regarded as a symbol of divine love and forgiveness. However, it has also been a symbol of ideological struggles among people.

Today, now that an age has passed since that sacrificial death, I am once again present in the world—no longer as a human being, but in spirit. Yet truly, I tell you, that cross is no longer necessary for Me. I will no longer carry it on My shoulders; you will no longer see the Rabbi covered in blood and crowned with thorns, His body scourged, His blood staining the stones of the path. You will no longer see Him with eyes squeezed shut in pain, a sight that aroused compassion in some and instilled terror in others. You will no longer see Him arriving at the summit of the mountain to be nailed to His cross between evildoers.

6. The cross, which was a source of disgrace and shame for the One who died upon it, was transformed into the symbol of sacrifice out of love. Not even those who persecuted Me and chose the most shameful death for Me to satisfy their cruelty could have imagined this. For the mob demanded to accuse and condemn the One who had done nothing against them, the One who was goodness, comfort, and forgiveness for all people. Humanity was in an abyss from which it could not comprehend the goodness and love that I revealed to it through My sacrificial death.

7. At that time, I did not come as a human being, and the cross will not weigh upon Me. Today, it is I who erect a cross of love upon your hearts, so that you may follow in My footsteps.

8. You have already felt the heavy burden of this cross; you have already felt your flesh being scourged when the pain penetrated deep into your soul. You have also already felt what it means to stumble along the way. The sufferings of your life have been lashes, and the taunts—when people have considered you mad, like Jesus Himself, because of the way you seek Me—have been like the spear that pierced the Savior's side.

9. Behold, your life is like a Golgotha, disciples. Everyone who wishes to take Me as a model, follow Me, and come to Me will have to live with suffering and drink the cup of gall and vinegar.

10. You have rightly called this earth a valley of tears. You have come here to learn about good and evil, for no one is born perfect in knowledge and merit. Therefore, I have granted you free will to choose your own path, so that your soul may reach higher levels through its own efforts.

11. For those who choose the evil path, however, it is necessary that they experience pain along the way, so that when they feel themselves drifting away from grace and light, they may purify and strengthen themselves through repentance and thus learn to overcome temptations.

12. How commendable to God is the effort of the one who struggles against temptations, which become all the more pressing the more he strives for renewal.

13. My sacrificial death was not in vain, O people. For both those who love Me and those who deny Me will have to follow in My footsteps. That work will prevail in the Book of Ages and bear fruit forever.

14. You cannot know why the burden of your cross—that is, your responsibilities and sufferings—is lighter for some than for others. None of you on this earth know your past; no one knows the moment when his soul received the light. Therefore, take up your cross with resignation. For whoever follows Me in this way will himself survive death.

15. My voice on this day speaks of law and justice; it is the same voice you heard on Sinai. Today, just as on that day, I see the unbelief of many. I , gave you the Law carved in stone once and a second time, because Moses broke the first set, overcome with anger at your idolatry and your weakness. Today, however, as I inscribe it upon your consciences: What will you do with it? Will you act in such a way that Elijah, the messenger of this age, will demand that you observe My Law?

16. From the depths of your hearts you say to Me: "Lord, it has been a long time since our ingratitude caused the tablets of Your Law to be broken by Moses' anger. How could we possibly be capable of disregarding Your Law again in this day and age?" Yet the Father tells you: You must remain vigilant. For in the Second Era, Jesus came to bring you

the Law of Love, and you allowed Him to shed His blood to the very last drop and did not recognize Him.

17. I ask you, O people, and you, O humanity: Where is the Law that I gave you at Sinai? Where is the bread of eternal life that Jesus gave you afterward? — With bowed heads, you hear my questions, for you realize that you are straying from the path.

18. In the First Age, you were *a* people formed from twelve tribes. Yet Israel divided itself into various nations, casting aside all fear of My justice. Today you are once again on Earth. But how could you divide yourselves into nations or tribes when a single family is formed of children from different tribes, and even the married couples consist of members of the twelve tribes? Who has understood this plan? It is I who have chosen and united you. That is why some tremble upon hearing this voice, without knowing why. For they are the ones who have also heard Me in times past.

19. Now is the Third Age, which is approaching its climax. In it, you now receive the manna of the desert, the blood of Jesus, and the light of the Holy Spirit. When your purification is needed, you have Mary, your Universal Mother, who washes you with her tears of love and covers you with her mantle of mercy.

20. Once again, the Father says to His people: Unite. For I see that— while some resolve to obey My commandments, others oppose them. Do not be divided, for in doing so you will open the door wide to temptation. My word is for everyone, even if there are some among the listeners who do not bow their heads to My voice because they are overcome by the doubt caused by the fact that they witness Me revealing Myself through an uneducated, awkward, and simple mind.

21. How many of those who persecuted and mocked Me in times past now live in complete peace of mind, which I have granted them as proof of My all-forgiving love. But when they heard that I had returned, their souls were overcome with fear, and so they came hesitantly to determine whether the matter of My revelation was true. When they then heard Me, they were shaken because they felt called by My voice.

22. This is the people I chose to bring light and peace to the nations, a people who were scattered and hidden among humanity. But My clear-sighted and penetrating gaze knew where each of My servants was, so that I might call out to them and reveal to them their mission, the fulfillment of which I am still awaiting.

23. The world looked on with indifference at Mary's earthly journey. Yet truly, I tell you, today you will recognize her motherly voice, her loving voice, which is a lullaby, comfort, hope, and balm. Some will acknowledge

it; others will deny it. Nevertheless, she tenderly and lovingly spreads her divine mantle over the universe, and beneath it she gives warmth and protection to all her creatures. She, too, saves and redeems; she is the Heavenly Shrine that contains its mysteries yet to be revealed. Since her body, as that of a woman, was the shrine in which the body of Jesus was safely enshrined—how much, then, does her spirit hold for all her children!

24. How deep has been the pain that the world has inflicted upon her Mother's heart, and with what tenderness does she hide her tears, so as to show you only the sweetness of her smile and the tenderness of her caresses! Always, the intercession and maternal love of Mary, your Heavenly Mother, stand between My unyielding justice and the sins of humankind.

25. From the "cloud" I speak to you and invite you to come to Me.

26. I still see you studying the first page of the book, yet the time for My instruction is now very short.

27. I want you, when you arrive with Me, to be able to say to Me: "Lord, here is the fruit of my harvest: the renewal of some of my fellow human beings through my example." For if you do not fulfill your mission, you will not be able to enter My Kingdom.

28. On three occasions I have offered you spiritual salvation, yet you have remained deaf to My voice. This is the final call I am making to you. Therefore, I ask you to listen to Me, to clothe yourselves in humility, to step down from your high pedestal, and to banish all hatred from your hearts.

29. My words are not flowery; they are simple, so that all of you may understand them and not interpret them in different ways.

30. There must be no ignorant people among My people, for I have showered you with wisdom.

31. On all the trees I see good fruit and other, bad fruit. But you must not offer Me any of the latter. You have been chosen to select the delicious fruits that you are to present to Me. You are already aware of all your duties. In the past, you stumbled through the world because a dark veil covered your eyes. But I came like a flash of lightning in the night to illuminate your paths. Since then, you have known where you are going.

32. You have learned to consult your conscience before taking a step.

33. Today, now that you are united, be obedient to My teachings. For the great trials are drawing near.

34. The Master is with you once more. On this day, I have come to cherish you, to uplift you with My words of love, to give you My kiss of peace, and to ask you what you offer Me in your hearts.

35. I have not come to judge you, but to urge you to act with true love and mercy, and to listen to the voice of your conscience.

36. Throughout the ages, I have shed My blood for you—sometimes in full view of people on earth, and at other times in ways unseen. I am always watching over you so that you may not suffer in this world, and so that after your earthly life, you may attain eternal life for your soul in the hereafter. But you have not understood Me, have not obeyed My word, and therefore I have come at this time from the white "cloud" to ring My melodious bell and ask you to unite and love one another.

37. You are beginning to study, but you have not even understood the first page of My book, even though you know that the time in which I am giving you My teachings is already running short. You must study and fathom My teachings and set out courageously on the path. For I will not receive you unless you have first studied what I have given you in this time.

38. You have caused Me to weep and to shed My blood, and now I want you to come to Me and say to Me at My feet: "Master, here is the teaching, here is the harvest, here is the good example I have given to humanity. There is the renewed humanity."

I want you to bring before Me the man and the woman whom you have converted. For unless you fulfill this mission, you will not enter the sanctuary of My hidden wisdom. Three times I have come into this world to bring you various opportunities for the salvation of your souls. Yet you have carelessly let My words blow away and have not obeyed My commandments. Therefore, I tell you that this is the last of these opportunities, and you must carry out what I now urge you to do: clothe yourselves in humility, step down from the pedestal of your false greatness, eradicate malice and hatred toward your fellow human beings, and unite. For this is what I demand of you, so that the scepter of My justice may not fall upon humanity.

39. You are no longer ignorant, for I have bestowed My teaching upon you abundantly, and I ask you: Why do I see that My disciples do not wish to understand Me and interpret My words and instructions in various ways and according to their own will? Have I not spoken to you in your own language, with simple words, so that you might all understand Me? I do not speak to some in a different way than to others. Therefore, I do not want you to say to Me tomorrow: "Master, we cannot understand You; we

do not grasp Your instructions, and therefore we do not follow them either." – No, Israel, it is necessary that you eradicate the poison you still carry in your heart. You must understand this law correctly, for it is not to blame for your sin, and it is not just that My work should be held responsible for these errors. Why were people unable to appreciate it, even though I have handed it down to you as pure and white as a snowfield?

40. Watch and pray, for I constantly see discord between one group and another. I see that you wish to turn away from My law—some by turning their backs on it, and others by going their own ways, stumbling along the way and preferring to get caught in the thorns rather than walking uprightly along the path I have laid out for you. Everywhere, trees are growing tall that bear fruit for humanity other than the fruit I give you. Yet I see that good fruit is also mixed in among them, and therefore I say to you: Remove the bad fruit and leave only the good. Sort them out and offer Me only the pure seed and the golden wheat.

You are no longer the children of darkness, as you once were. For I have appeared among you like a bright flash of lightning to illuminate your path, to help you understand what the path of truth is. Now you can recognize it and walk upon it, for I have given you strength and taken you by the hand so that you may take your first steps and later walk on your own, yet safely, without painful experiences or falling into sin, and without letting yourselves be led astray by the wickedness that reigns in the world.

41. Today you are no longer ignorant children; today you know how to move forward, what works you will accomplish, and which paths are good and which are bad. For I have given you a heart and a conscience so that you may consult them. That is why I have long been asking you not to eat the forbidden fruit, not to draw your double-edged sword to strip your brother of his honor, and to become aware of the purity and perfection of My Law—which has always been one and the same—so that you may rise up with understanding and good will by obeying My heavenly commandments, so that there may be peace throughout the earth and destruction may no longer ravage life. I do not wish to see you weeping, with bitterness in your mouths. Even on this day, I will bestow My divine mercy upon you.

42. Blessed is he who is prepared, for he will see peace on his path and feel my mercy flooding his soul and body. From eternal glory I let the crystal-clear waters flow down, so that you may rise up strengthened in this time. I pour out My love upon you in torrents so that you may press forward and realize that I am tireless, so that tomorrow you may take Me

as your example by casting off all materialism and all vanity, and by performing only good deeds, becoming a clear mirror in which humanity can see itself.

43. I have always come in search of those who have gone astray, to free them from sin and lead them onto the path to salvation. Tomorrow the great trials will come, and it is My will to leave you behind as the courageous soldiers of Jesus who can fight and emerge victorious.

44. In presence, authority, and essence, I have been among you this morning. I give you the daily bread and the healing balm. I bless you, your children, the grieving mothers, and the elderly. To all I give My peace, My love, and My light.

45. Love, O people, love with the purest love that can lead you to the truth. Then you will know what I wish to tell you with these words. The power that moved the lips of Jesus when He was with you was that of love—that voice through which I say to you, "I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life."

46. There is no greater power than that of the body. It is also fire that purifies, and water of grace that cleanses.

47. No matter how much I speak to you, there are still disciples who believe today and no longer believe tomorrow, for they have moments of faith and moments of doubt.

48. I see in you a people who are weary of their human life and exceedingly preoccupied, and this results in a people who, though they call themselves spiritualists, nevertheless live with a strong inclination toward earthly things.

49. Yet I have told you: Awaken to the truth, and do not act like the scribes and Pharisees, who cleanse the vessel only on the outside, or who, when they try to do good deeds, think that they must not give everything, for then they would be poor and without bread to eat.

50. Oh, how long will you who think this way have to wander about like shadows! You will be born and reborn until you learn to give *the love* that I teach you.

51. I do not want you to remain little children forever. Is it right, then, that this people should say to Me in their prayers, "Lord, I love You," and then fail to perform a single act of mercy along the way? Why do I still catch you in deceit? Why do you not practice true mercy, and when you do, is it only so that people may see and hear you doing it?

52. You deceive yourselves, and sometimes you boast of your faith, even though your faith has grown cold. Then I see that you are also cold in charity, in faithfulness, and in sincerity.

53. Truly, I tell you, no one will pass through the gate of the Cross unless he learns to be faithful.

54. Beloved disciples, I tell you: When I sometimes speak to you with harsh words, they are not as severe as your deeds deserve.

55. I wish only to purify you of your imperfections through My Word. Where are the “white robes” that you were supposed to have prepared for yourselves to be with Me at this feast?

56. I wish to penetrate into your innermost being to behold My sanctuary. O you human souls who believe you were born only recently, yet who emerged long ago from Him who bears within Himself the love of the Father and the love of the Mother! For from Him spring all forms of perfect love.

57. Just as you see the human body develop, so too does the spirit unfold within it. Yet the body encounters a limit in its development, while the spirit requires many forms of matter and eternity to attain its perfection.

58. This is the reason for your reincarnation. You were born pure, simple, and unadulterated, like a seed from the paternal and maternal Creative Spirit of God. But do not be mistaken; for it is not the same to be pure and simple as it is to be great and perfect.

59. You can compare it to a child who has just been born and an experienced person who teaches children.

60. This will be your destiny throughout all stages of life, once your spirit is developed. But how slowly your spirit progresses!

61. Nearly 2,000 years have already passed since I taught you, in a few words, the way to enter the Kingdom of God: “Love one another,” I told you. You have lived many times, with or without an earthly body, in this “valley” or others. Yet you have not understood how to learn this lesson.

62. You still have a long way to go before that sublime teaching becomes a reality in your souls.

63. This world is destined to become spiritual along with its inhabitants, thereby putting an end to suffering and misfortune.

64. The fire of My love will melt the snow in your hearts, and even if centuries pass, I will continue to teach, and you will finally learn and love.

65. Do you remember Mary Magdalene? Haven’t you understood the symbol she represents?

66. The human mind does not understand My allegories; it stops short of the mystery and is content with the symbol.

67. Symbols are outdated images that should no longer be present in humanity’s worship of God in this Age of Light.

68. Mary Magdalene—the sinner, as the world called her—had earned My tenderness and My forgiveness.

69. She soon attained her salvation, which does not happen to others who ask only half-heartedly for forgiveness of their sins. While she soon found what she sought, others do not attain it.

70. Magdalene was forgiven without boasting of her repentance. She had sinned, just as you sin; yet she had loved deeply. Those who love may exhibit lapses in their human behavior; yet love is the tenderness that overflows from the heart. If you wish to be forgiven—just as you are—then turn your gaze, full of love and trust, toward Me, and you will be acquitted of every transgression.

71. That woman sinned no more. She devoted the love that overflowed from her heart to the Master's teaching.

72. She was forgiven, even though she had committed errors. But in her heart burned the fire that purifies, and because of the forgiveness the sinner received, she never again parted from Jesus for even a moment. My disciples, on the other hand, left me alone in the bloodiest hours. Yet that lowly Mary did not leave me, did not deny me, was not afraid, nor was she ashamed.

73. Therefore, she was granted the privilege of shedding tears at the foot of my cross and at my tomb. Her spirit soon found salvation because she loved so much. In her heart, too, she possessed the spirit of an apostle. Her conversion shines like the light of truth. She had thrown herself at my feet to say to me, "Lord, if you will it, I will be free from sin."

74. You, on the other hand—how often do you try to convince me of your innocence by covering up your transgressions with long prayers?

75. No, disciples, learn from her; truly love your Lord in each of your brothers and sisters. Love abundantly, and your sins will be forgiven. You will be great when you allow this truth to blossom in your hearts.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 213

1. The light of My Spirit is with you; Christ is over your spirit, and through human lips He reveals the Word of life and truth as a path that leads to Me.

2. Open the gates of your sanctuary so that I may enter the purest part of your being.

3. You call this day “Resurrection Sunday” because on it you recall the events that Jesus experienced during His earthly journey.

4. Finally, lift the veil of mystery so that you may enter the sanctuary of truth. In this teaching, I reveal to you profound truths so that the dark veils of mystery with which you once shrouded My light may vanish from you. Hear this: Only those who die can rise again. Do you believe that Jesus “died” back then? Could you have imagined your Master as “dead”?

5. “Death” is only a symbol. “Death” exists only for those who have not yet attained knowledge of the truth. For them, death remains a terrifying image, behind which lies mystery or nothingness. But to you I say: Open your eyes and understand that you, too, will not die. You will separate from the body; yet this does not mean that you will die. Like your Master, you have eternal life.

6. When I left My body, My Spirit entered the world of spirits to speak to them with the Word of Truth. Just as I spoke to you, I spoke to them about Divine Love. For this is the true understanding of life.

7. Truly, I tell you, the Spirit of Jesus was not in the tomb for even a moment; He had many works of love to perform in other realms of life. My infinite Spirit had many revelations to impart to them—just as to you.

8. There are also realms of existence where spiritual beings do not know how to love. They live in darkness and long for light. Today, people know that where lovelessness and selfishness reign, there is darkness; that war and the passions are the key that locks the gate to the path leading to the Kingdom of God.

9. Love, on the other hand, is the key that opens the Kingdom of Light, which is the Truth.

10. Here I have revealed Myself through human bodies; there I have established direct contact with the higher spiritual beings so that they may instruct those who are unable to receive My inspiration directly.

11. These high, radiant beings are what serve as the messengers for you here.

12. Now you surely understand the reason for My coming to this world and the reason for My visit to those worlds.

13. I have said to the spiritual beings: “You will be born anew. But before you atone in an earthly body, you must purify your soul of every harmful influence, so that in your rebirth you may be like burning torches.”

14. The people who carry the light of my Holy Spirit within them are like burning torches. Those who do not wish to come to know the truth are like extinguished torches that do not burn because they have not been kindled by the fire of my wisdom.

15. I do not want you to be extinguished torches, for then you will not be able to fulfill your destiny—that is, the mission of your spirit.

16. Truly, I tell you, in the moments when My Word shines through the human mind, there are thousands upon thousands of disembodied beings here who witness My revelation and hear My voice. Their number is always greater than those who are physically present. Like you, they are slowly rising out of darkness to enter the realm of light.

17. You are immortal, I have told you. When the cells of your body die, this does not mean that the soul also dies.

18. This day of remembrance and commemoration is a symbol of the glory of the soul, of the resurrection, and of the light of your lamp.

19. It has pleased Me to make Myself known among you during these days of remembrance, to awaken in your hearts feelings of faith, compassion, and spiritualization. I have used these hours to cleanse and purify your hearts.

20. Why have you defiled yourselves? Because you have not allowed yourselves to be guided by the power of the Spirit, whose strength you have confused with that of your human will, your vanities, and your whims.

21. It is necessary for you to look deep into your hearts, into your innermost being, so that you may discover to what extent you heed the voice of conscience and in what state of love you are toward your neighbors. Then you will know to what extent you are burning torches or extinguished torches.

22. I tell you: The strength, goodness, and light you possess will be commensurate with your love.

23. You, too, will have your day of liberation and your day of glorification. What day will that be? The day on which you triumph on the battlefield of your life.

24. The earth is a battlefield; there is much to learn here. If this were not so, a few years of life on this planet would suffice for you, and you would not be sent out time and again to be born anew. There is no

gloomier or darker tomb for the spirit than its own body when it is tainted by filth and materialism.

25. My Word lifts you out of this grave and then gives you wings so that you may soar to the realms of peace and spiritual light.

26. To the extent that your soul triumphs over darkness and overcomes obstacles, light appears within it. Therefore, some will take longer to travel the path than others.

27. Great will be the one who follows the path of spiritual progress and, as he lives through the lifetimes on earth and the ages, attains light, experience, and upward development.

28. After this struggle, these efforts, and these tears, you will experience your liberation and your heaven—that in which you ascend, fully radiant through the light of the Spirit.

29. Heaven is not a specific place; heaven is the ultimate goal of the soul's development. Since this heaven is not a specific place, you must understand why those who doubt the existence of the soul of light say, "I will die," and think of death as an end. Those who believe in eternal life, however, say, "I will live forever."

30. Those who materialize their faith and religious practice understand and seek God in a limited form.

31. The spiritualist knows that the Almighty is in all things, that the world, the universe, and infinity are permeated by My essence and My presence.

32. Whoever recognizes and comprehends Me in this way is a living temple of God and will no longer reduce the revelations of the Spirit to symbols or images.

33. Do not say anymore that there is only one heaven and one earth, and that these are specific places. There are billions of worlds. Do not forget what I said in Jesus: "In my Father's house there are many dwelling places."

34. It is good that you abide by the laws of your nature in material life. Understand, however, that these laws are not eternal.

35. I have come once again to the humble, for they are the ones who understand these words best. Remember that I said, "Whoever has been humbled will be exalted." On this day, which you call the Day of Resurrection, become spiritual so that you may say, "I am the temple and the lampstand; I am the offering." Love one another, O people, for whoever loves carries heaven within.

Blessed people, souls of the twelve tribes of Israel, incarnated in this time to form the shield of humanity—I am preparing you spiritually and

physically to make you willing instruments and to set you on this path that I am laying out for you, so that you may leave your example for the new generations.

36. Among you are the descendants of Reuben, Dan, Judah, and Levi, of Issachar and Zebulun, and of all the patriarchs of the tribes; and as strong souls that you are, you must continue to manifest this strength and your faith in your God.

37. The name “Israel” cannot be erased, and although this people has been envied, tested, and persecuted, it will not perish, for it is the seed of your forefathers, who were the stock and life of many generations. Today you see this race as decadent and highly degenerate, for it has loved its “flesh” more than its soul and has become proud of its gifts. Therefore, I have caused you to incarnate in another land, among another race, so that you may not fall into these errors.

38. Spiritualization has been inspired in you since the beginning of time. It is a seed that was given to you so that you might nurture it carefully, and I have entrusted you with the task of transmitting it to all peoples without distinction of race. Today, at the culmination of the ages, I come to you to hold you accountable for this seed.

39. All of you humans carry this seed within you; for before you took on an earthly body, you were spiritual beings, and spiritualization is the path destined for you, along which you are to perfect yourselves.

40. You are the most blessed people. Yet you have not known how to make use of your gifts, nor have you been willing to interpret My will.

You have loved this world—which I have prepared for the refreshment, development, and blessing of your souls—as if it were your eternal home, and you have put down deep roots in it. You forget the spiritual life and do not prepare yourselves for your entry into this “valley” that awaits you.

41. Behold, that world is populated by souls who, due to their lack of spiritualization and preparation, have few merits. Yet how much pain, how much remorse holds them captive. You must not inhabit that world without first enabling those souls to progress—souls who, whether out of ignorance or defiance, have failed to bring about their own ascent.

42. What humanity calls progress is not progress for the souls. For if they were elevated, they would love Me more than anything created, and there would be peace and harmony among people. But they offer Me only their spiritual neediness and ignorance.

43. How difficult it is for people to turn toward the good. You do not abide by My laws and do not wish to change your lives. My Word offends

you when I speak to you of renewal. Why do you want Me to be silent, even though you are saved?

44. Be strong, Israel; fight against evil. Take action against yourselves as well if you bear traces of evil within you. Purify the atmosphere you breathe; overcome every foreign influence; make use of your abilities and opportunities; watch and pray.

45. Strengthen people's faith and use it to build a tower so high that it reaches the heavens, while its foundation remains unshakable.

46. Through your prayer and spiritual works, you can halt the increase of destructive natural forces. For after 1950, they will be unleashed with greater power than today. Humanity will purify itself so that it may receive the Good News, and after its great suffering, it will see the rainbow of peace shining and feel My call inviting it to enter into a new life.

47. Today, now that you have returned to earth, you bear witness to My presence. It is one of the tasks you have always had. Yet you are surprised when I speak to you in this way, because you believe you have no knowledge of your soul's past. But this imprint is so deep that neither you nor time can erase the story of your life.

48. I instruct you so that later you may preach My teaching. Those who hear you will be surprised by your words and will regard you as the new prophets and apostles. Then they will love you.

Make sure that your work bears fruit. Do not sow on barren ground; do not expose My work to ridicule. Be wise, and be gracious to those who ask of you, and forgive those who do not know how to receive you.

49. My Word has found an echo throughout your entire world of thought, and my Spirit, as the Master, rejoices when He instructs my new disciples.

50. If you reflect deeply, you will discover that I have always been with you, and that My message has guided people on the path to spiritualization since the first revelation. It is only natural that, after several thousand years during which human souls have lived on this earth, I should bring you a teaching with a greater revelatory content than the one you have now.

51. My teaching, which at all times is the explanation of the Law, has come to you as a path to the Light, as a sure passage for the soul. Nevertheless, by exercising the free will with which they have been endowed, and in their search for a path for their lives, people have always chosen the easy path of materialism, with some paying absolutely no heed to the calls of conscience, which always point toward the spiritual, while others created cults and rites to convince themselves that they are

walking steadfastly along the spiritual path, when in truth they are just as selfish as those who have banished my name and my word from their lives.

52. If from here you could see the "Spiritual Valley," where the materialized beings dwell—those who have done nothing to prepare for the spiritual journey after this life—you would be horrified. But not for a single moment would you say, "How terrible is the justice of God!" No, instead you would exclaim, "How hard-hearted, how unjust, and how cruel we have been to ourselves! How indifferent to our souls, and how cold we have been as disciples of Jesus!"

53. That is why the Father has permitted those beings to sometimes make themselves known in your lives and bring you the painful, distressing news of their dark and restless existence. They are inhabitants of a world that possesses neither the radiant light of the spiritual homelands nor the beauties of the earth they once inhabited.

54. That vast "valley" full of confusion, remorse, pain, sorrow, and despair is illuminated only by the light of conscience, which awakens those beings one by one. When this light finally permeates the entire soul, it recognizes its path, sheds the garment of materialization that it still wore, and feels once more that it is alive, that it has risen again, that a voice from infinity is calling to it, and that this voice is that of the Father, who from the beginning of time has marked out for it the path to light and bliss.

55. Let none of you dwell in the darkness of confusion, nor drink from the cup of tears of repentance.

56. To spare yourselves that infinite bitterness, have mercy on your soul; perform true works of love, not mere pretense with which you try to deceive yourselves.

57. My teaching imparts spiritualization, and spiritualization means truthfulness, purity, light, sincerity, and love.

58. This is my way, the unique one—the one that was laid out for you from the very beginning and is written in every conscience.

59. My voice, which once again resounds in the innermost depths of your being, calls you to the lost path, to the forgotten trail, so that you may earn merits that will be light, fulfillment, and elevation for your soul when it must pass through the veil of mist that exists between the material and the spiritual.

60. I speak to you of this veil because your low level of spiritual development does not yet enable you to unite all existing realms of life into a single one. Just as your lack of brotherhood has divided you on

Earth into peoples and nations, so too have immature beings in the universe found themselves separated by worlds, home planets, and cosmic spaces.

61. The time will come when the boundaries of this world will be dissolved by love, and when the worlds will draw closer to one another through spiritualization.

62. Until then, the struggle between conscience and free will will continue, and humanity will use and exploit this to shape its life as it pleases.

63. The struggle between these two forces will reach its climax, and victory will tip in favor of the spirit, who, in absolute devotion to his Father, will say to Him: “Lord, I renounce my free will; let Your will alone be done in me.”

64. I will bless the one who comes before Me in this way and envelop him in My light. Yet I will let him know that I will never again take away from him that blessed freedom with which he was endowed. For whoever does the will of his Father, whoever is faithful and obedient, is worthy of his Lord’s trust.

65. Surely you have understood what I have told you about living the spiritual life? See how simple and clear the spiritual is, in contrast to your teachings and instructions, which complicate everything.

66. Reflect on this, disciples.

67. My secret treasury opens, and I allow something from it to be revealed to humanity through the voice-bearer.

68. In the year 1866, a star shone like the one that heralded the birth of the Messiah. Only a few saw it, for the world lay asleep.

69. That star was Elijah, and with his message conveyed through the mind of Roque Rojas, a new spiritual age was ushered in. With his light, he illuminated the path to guide humanity and announce to them a time of great revelations. However, since Elijah is My prophet and My forerunner, I prophesied through his spirit the time of My revelation in the same manner.

70. The first listeners, the first witnesses to that manifestation, were surprised when they heard that the words spoken by Roque Rojas did not come from him but from the beyond—that it was a message full of comfort, promises, and hope.

71. The small number of disciples grew into a great multitude who, when they later received the Master’s presence through new messengers, recognized in the Word a fruit of divine flavor and spiritual essence—the only one capable of quenching their thirst and satisfying their hunger.

72. A new group of apostles emerged within this community, made up of simple and humble hearts that were nonetheless filled with love and faith to follow me. Of course, among them there was no shortage of a new Thomas, who had to see in order to believe in my presence—a new Peter, who, although he believed in me, would deny me out of fear of people—and a new Judas Iscariot, who would betray me by
distorting my Word and my truth for money and flattery.

73. The multitudes that make up this people continued to multiply and spread out across cities, regions, and villages; and from among this people arose apostles of truth and righteousness— , self-sacrificing workers full of zeal for their Lord's teaching—and prophets with pure hearts who spoke the truth.

74. I seat them at an immeasurably vast, invisible spiritual table so that they may eat My Heavenly Bread and drink My wine of eternity, so that they may never lack strength in their mission. While some remain spiritually indifferent as they listen, there are also those who ask Me questions ceaselessly because they are eager for knowledge. These ask Me why I reveal Myself to humanity in this form, why Elijah came before, who Elijah is, who Roque Rojas is, and who unsealed the Seven Seals.

75. I answer and instruct everyone with the love of the perfect Master. If some are confused because I do not come amidst magnificent altars or splendid ceremonies, let their spiritual awareness tell them that Jesus never sought pomp or vanity, but hearts.

76. I have always come in search of your soul, not your body. For the physical body belongs to the earth, whose bosom yearns for it, while the soul, through its conscience, will always hear the divine voice that calls to it.

77. The period of my preaching during my present, final coming is a long one. It spans the years from 1866 to 1950.

78. The first fruits of My teaching shall be your spiritual and physical renewal, as you rid yourselves of idolatry, fanaticism, superstition, false interpretations, as well as selfishness, malice, vice, and every blemish. When this happens, you will be able to speak of My Law without confusing anyone. You will then not impose your errors on My teaching, nor will you try to hide them by reserving them only for yourselves.

79. Elevate your soul through a more perfect practice of religion, and elevate your heart through a virtuous life; then you will be like the dawn of a new world, a new humanity that has known how to rise upon the foundations of spiritualization, which I bring to you in My Revelation of the Third Era.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 214

1. I give you My Word through human lips because you do not even perceive the messages I send to humanity ceaselessly. That is why I had to make Myself known through human reason. It is not that I need human instruments to reveal Myself. It is you who have needed them.

2. My loving law has come only to remove thistle by thistle from the path so that you may reach Me.

3. Nothing is impossible or difficult for the Father. Therefore, I made human beings themselves the instruments of My revelation, and in doing so I proved My love for you, forgiving your imperfections and taking no offense at your blemishes. I also gave you proof of My power when I imparted My wise, loving, divine Word to you through a feeble mind and through impure and clumsy lips.

4. You all witnessed this miracle when you sensed that the physical body of the one speaking was disappearing, and you perceived the Master's presence. Then you rejoiced in the divine Word, felt transported into a world of light, and enjoyed the spiritual peace of ecstasy.

5. How much time passed while the Master spoke to you? How long were you in that exalted state? You cannot say, for in that hour you were beyond time.

6. Afterward, when the teaching was over, you felt an infinite longing to return to your home to repeat My words. You harbored the noble desire to encounter someone along the way who had offended you, so that you might forgive them, or any person in need, so that you might bring them the Good News of My presence.

7. When you finally meet someone to whom you wish to recount what you have heard, you realize that your lips are too clumsy to convey that divine teaching, and then you understand that this Word is truly profound, and that the very way in which these messengers of the Word act also deserves your attention.

8. The Master says to those who suffer because they consider themselves too unskilled to express the divine Word: Do not worry, for little by little your gifts will unfold until the day comes when you will not even need the proclamation through the messengers. For you will receive the message that I send you directly through perfect mind-to-mind communication.

9. When you are ready to take this step—pay close attention to what I am now telling you: Life will then be for your soul, for your senses, and for your mind like a stream of wisdom, like a love song, like a ladder leading you upward to the Creator.

10. Reach this height soon, people, so that you may live in a lofty, spiritual manner and in true harmony with all creation.

11. At present, you are but young pupils of a teaching that is infinite in power and wisdom. Yet He who teaches it to you is the Master of all masters. Let yourselves be willingly guided by Him, and you will see how His love will remove every thorn bush and every stumbling block from the path.

12. My Word in this Third Era seeks to fill the immeasurable void that exists in the souls of humanity—a void that people have never been able to fill through human love, through the riches of the world, or through external rituals and cults.

13. The long-awaited message has now come to you, blessing those who have awaited it and awakening those who sleep. My message is for all, and all will come to know it at the hour when it gradually reaches every heart, every people, and every nation.

14. My Word is the light of truth and justice that shines in the darkness of this humanity. It speaks to your soul and inspires it to reflect, so that it may learn the reason for My coming and the revelation of every mystery.

15. In order for humanity to sing a hymn of peace, it must love and forgive. Do not continue to nourish selfishness, nor resentment, hatred, or delusion. For then you hinder My Spirit, who wishes to come to you to establish His kingdom of peace among humanity.

16. Yes, people—though you are but a small part of humanity, you know the moral and material turmoil that exists. You see their misery and their need, their sorrow and despair. This misery and this pain are suffered not only by the body but also by the soul, which has grown weak from a lack of merit.

17. Be guides to your fellow human beings; be My pioneers. Feel My love, and love unconditionally and selflessly. Be enlightened, and carry this light throughout the world. Draw inspiration from the truth, immerse yourselves in the great revelations I have given you over the ages , and bring this knowledge to those who know less than you do.

18. Penetrate deep into yourselves with this light and discover the abilities with which I have endowed your souls. When you make use of the value of these gifts, you will understand how to love life, and even in this earthly realm where you dwell, you will love and recognize eternal life.

19. Love and forgive abundantly if you wish to call yourselves My apostles. Think of Me, and your sorrow will vanish. Feel no pain when you are insulted. Bless others and leave your cause to Me. Then you will feel happier than those who consider themselves rich because of their wealth.

For then you will have forgiven. You do not know whether this forgiveness might not be the price of your salvation. Through this act, you will be able to enlighten the soul of the one who caused you suffering, and in doing so, you will have saved him as well.

20. Love everything, even the air you breathe, for my love is in it, just as it is in all of creation. Love the time and the hour in which you live, for my Spirit is manifested in all things. Do you not feel how the nature that surrounds you is pleading for peace and love? I will set all the forces of nature back on the right path; I will restore all creatures. Humanity, however, will have to suffer through all the consequences of its mistakes, which were the cause of the destruction.

21. This bread that I am giving you now is the nourishment that humanity needs—the only thing that can strengthen it. Receive it with love, and be strengthened by it so that you may fulfill your mission.

22. Live your lives to the fullest; live with confidence and patience, so that you may prove your faith. Fear nothing; I am with you. When you are strong, you will be able to watch your city crumble stone by stone and not lose heart. For within you is the divine power—that part of My Spirit with which you can bring about great things in the hearts of your fellow human beings. You can bring joy to the sorrowful, dry their tears, and lift up a downcast spirit. The work you create with faith and love will be great and indestructible.

23. Let My love guide you to eternal life. Open your eyes and partake of the glories and beauties that I have created for the bliss of all My children. My blessing reaches everyone, believers and unbelievers alike. I clear the path of thorns so that you may no longer injure your feet and may always walk safely in obedience to your Heavenly Father.

24. In My Word I bring you healing for your sufferings; in your word I place the balm for the sick. But understand, people, that this balm is not only for the body but also for the soul—not only for those who live in the world but also for those who are in the spiritual realm.

25. At times, when I speak to you through these messengers, I see that some of you are surrounded by confused spiritual beings, others are possessed by them, and still others are persecuted by them. These beings control your will, confuse your mind, or make your body sick. Then I speak to them in the language of the Spirit and remove them from your path. But the Master does not have to do everything. I want you to know the reason why these beings—your spiritual brothers and sisters—intrude into your earthly life, and what you must do to free yourselves from their

harmful influences while at the same time bringing light into those souls who deserve your compassion.

26. Those souls who no longer belong to human life come to people and still live among them. I gave you many lessons about this during the Second Era, when I used the instances in which some possessed people were brought to Me. But that people and its priests were unable to grasp the meaning of those revelations and judged Me according to their own negative opinions.

27. Now I am expanding My teaching so that you may possess this knowledge, and to give you weapons with which to combat and defeat confusion.

28. Disciple: The reason for the presence among you of confused spirits who have neither peace nor light is the evil thoughts, the evil words, the base passions, the evil customs, and the vices. All of this acts as a force that attracts all those who—because they have not purified themselves—must seek impure "dwellings" in which to reside. They are beings who are already without earthly bodies, who, in their confusion, seek foreign bodies through which to express themselves. But as a result of their confusion and their influence, the only thing they achieve is to disturb the peace, cloud the mind, or make those they approach sick.

29. Those spirits are the very embodiment of illness; they are the inhabitants of the shadow realms who know neither what life is nor what death is.

30. I, who am the Light of the Spirit, seek out the lost one by one, one after another from among those who are dead to spiritual life, to rescue them from their torment and let them feel peace—that peace which springs from understanding. But I tell you once again that not only the Master but also the disciples must bring light to those beings who—though invisible to your earthly eyes—are perceptible to the sensitivity of one who knows how to prepare himself.

31. The right way to fight against the evil influences of that world—which is more numerous and stronger than your own—is to pray, to remain faithful to the teachings of My doctrine, and to persevere in goodness. Whoever fights with these weapons not only frees himself but also saves and liberates his spiritual brothers and sisters.

32. How could you be spiritualists if you did not know this teaching? How could the method of healing that Jesus practiced have been complete if He had not revealed the healing of the possessed?

33. Study My words thoroughly and do not try to turn My teachings into sciences, nor use what I have taught you to liberate yourselves

without loving those who may have caused you distress; for then you will fall into darkness along with them.

34. When will you, through your good deeds, transform this earth into a world from which everyone who has lived through it in turmoil will later move on, filled with light? When will you finally cease to be a suitable dwelling place for the presence of those evil influences?

35. If you do not take this reality to heart, you will never be able to free yourselves from those pitfalls, nor will you be able to do anything for the benefit of the great multitude of poor souls. You will—one and all—be the sick who constantly pass their illnesses on to one another.

36. Therefore, reflect on the purpose of My teachings, on the meaning of My return, and on all that My Word holds within its light, so that you may no longer consider yourselves the sole inhabitants of this world. Behold all that surrounds you, and truly become children of the Light.

37. Listen to Me, ponder My Word, and I assure you that you will then quickly become disciples of the Master of all ages and all eras.

38. People of Israel: You have been tempered through many struggles throughout the ages; you have endured the hardships of slavery, persecution, and a long journey. Rest now, and be free on this earth, which I give you as a temporary home. During this time, you will not set out in search of a land where milk and honey flow , nor will you set out for Samaria, but rather you will seek My Spiritual Kingdom. You will come to this immeasurably vast “Valley,” which invites you to enjoy peace, to let yourselves be enveloped by the light of My wisdom, and to regain your lost strength.

39. Expand your souls, for you are living in a new era, and as the firstborn sons of the Father, you have ushered in this stage of spiritualization among humanity that is befitting you.

40. Before you begin your mission, listen to Me and learn from Me. My Word is the textbook, and once you have understood its lessons, go to your fellow human beings, preach, and let your deeds accompany your words. Pray and connect with Me and with your guardian angels so that your inspiration may bear fruit. I invite you to begin a life of inner contemplation so that you may concentrate all your strength on fulfilling your mission. Then, in a short time, you will experience the transformation of your being. You will clearly recognize your destiny and will be like a beacon that illuminates the path of your fellow human beings.

41. You will not fear the future, for you know that I am your Guide and that I have provided for everything with justice. The moment will come when you will feel inspired by Me, and, driven by your spirit, you will seek

out the sick and offer them comfort. You will turn to those who hunger and thirst for true knowledge, and to them you will give the Word, which is light. You will also go to the disinherited and the humiliated, and to them, too, you will extend your hand. Then you will soon find yourselves transformed into counselors, guides, and advocates for humanity.

42. The greater the ruin into which your fellow human beings have fallen, the greater your patience and compassion toward them should be.

43. You know that you were all originally pure, and that you will be so again in the end. Do not forget your origin, and hasten along the path so that you may return to Me quickly.

44. Humanity has multiplied in number, and the earth is full of this seed. Man has fulfilled the commandment I gave him at the beginning of time. Yet there are many laws he has failed to obey. It is not love that moves him to undertake great works. It is not reason by which he has toiled. His soul has fallen very low, and in its fall, it has lost its balance. Yet I hold it back and allow it to return to the level that is rightfully hers. The virtues I have placed within the soul are so great that—had she been willing to make use of them—she would be at a very high level, and pain would not have taken hold of her to make her suffer.

45. You can still regain what you have lost. That is why I have come to you and am giving you all the means to attain your exaltation.

46. Come to Me, humanity; ask of Me, and I will give to you. My gifts of grace have not ceased; the fountain overflows with grace for everyone who implores it. I forgive you and purify you so that you may begin to fulfill your mission.

47. Be welcome at the fountain of inspiration, where your thirst is quenched and your weariness fades away. In Me is that crystal-clear water that quenches the souls' thirst for love.

48. In these times, your path through life has become perilous and your daily toil arduous. Therefore, I have come to illuminate your pilgrimage with the light of My Word, which is hope. In My teaching, I constantly encourage you to press on, and I continually remind you not to forget the transience of your existence, beyond which an afterlife awaits to enfold you in its peace.

49. You are truly wanderers in the wilderness, nourished by the essence of My Word, and, encouraged by the faith of your soul, you strive toward the goal you must reach.

50. Faith is a power that uplifts, transforms, and enlightens. Through it, humanity can rise up to its Creator. For its light illuminates the path of the Law, along which one reaches the Father.

51. In this way, with this faith, you walk your path, accepting with the full consent of soul and body the pitfalls and blows of fate that this time brings. But the day will come when you will speak of Me and bear witness to the way in which I have been with you, how you have heard and seen Me, and also how you have received My inspired messages. I announce to you that you will find people prepared to understand the teaching of spiritualization. Today you cannot proclaim that the Master is among you, for they would not believe you and would consider you mad.

52. Look at history and see how those inspired by God have always been misunderstood, because people, blinded by materialism, cannot recognize the truth.

53. The same will happen to you when you speak of My work and come into conflict with those who have fallen into fanaticism, ignorance, and materialism. You will explain My teaching to them, and each will interpret it according to the level of their spiritual development. Yet in the end, this truth will shine forth, for I am the Truth.

54. Once people have attained peace, the time will have come for the Master to reveal to you great teachings for the soul—revelations that will be understood by future generations, who will have achieved greater spiritual development.

55. You are with Me and are learning to sow, knowing full well that those who come after you will enjoy the fruits, even though they will not encounter the obstacles you have faced. Yet they will still judge your works. Therefore, leave a trail of love and mercy along the way, so that in the spiritual realm you may have the satisfaction of having fulfilled the law that I taught you. Ponder My Word and let Me judge you. In the meantime, improve your lives and your deeds.

56. If you wish your fellow human beings to discover that you are My disciples, let them perceive it through the nobility of your heart. Let humility be reflected in your actions; for whoever is gentle of heart is so also in spirit. The proud and vain may seem strong, yet in reality they are spiritually poor.

57. Spiritualism destroys customs and traditions established by humans that have held the spirit back. Spiritualism is the unceasing development and elevation of the spirit, which purifies and perfects itself through its abilities and qualities until it reaches its Creator. Spiritualism reveals the way in which the spirit expresses, feels, and receives its Lord. Spiritualism liberates the spirit and brings it to full development.

58. The spiritual is universal power and universal light, which is in all things and belongs to all. My teachings will not seem strange to anyone.

59. The attributes of the Spirit are unchanging, for they are virtues of My Divinity, eternal powers. Understand, however, that depending on how you have lived, the purity you can demonstrate will be greater or lesser.

60. If you have stained the purity of your soul and it hears the reproach of conscience, it fears the Divine, which is the source of purification, redemption, and forgiveness.

61. My teaching opens anew like a book before this humanity, so that it may bathe in the pure waters of this instruction and transform its life, turn away from materialistic inclinations, and strive to evolve upward in the desire for eternal life.

62. Once you come to know the higher life, you will—without disregarding the one in which you live—know how to place that life above all vanities, and people will rid themselves of everything superfluous and useless. This will be a sign that humanity is beginning to feel the longing to reach the spiritual realms.

63. My teaching will bring about a more perfect conception of life in this world.

64. Until you have reached this world, a mission weighs upon you—the cross of your destiny—with which you will ascend to the summit of the mountain.

65. Understand Me and do not lose heart, for the teaching you will soon preach is no fantasy, since the spiritual vibrates within all people, for all possess a spirit.

66. Truly, I tell you, when Spiritualism reigns on Earth, humanity will have laid the foundations for true peace.

67. You will not witness that age from the earth, but you are preparing for it now, and when it reaches its peak, peace and joy will also be in your souls

68. It will be the bearing of fruit from the seed that Christ sowed in the Second Age in the fields that had already been prepared in the First Era.

69. Today, the wheat is still mixed with weeds. But when the weeds are destroyed and the wheat sprouts with golden ears, the age awaited by humanity will come.

70. I am the Way; walk in it, and you will be with Me forever.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 215

1. My words are like drops of dew that fall upon your heart to awaken it to new life, for I find it withered. The reason for this is that you had forgotten My promise to return and had felt dead in regard to spiritual life.

2. When the faint flame of your hope went out, you heard a knock at the door of your heart. When you opened it and saw Me, you did not recognize Me because you had forgotten Me. It was necessary to show you the wound in My side and to say to you, “Put your fingers there,” so that you might know who it was who was knocking at your door.

3. You are like the travelers from Emmaus who could not recognize Me even when I was at their side. You are like Thomas, who believed only after he saw and touched My wounds.

4. Since you asked Me for proof of My presence, and I have given it to you, know that I have come to free you from idolatry, to lead you back to the simple practice of religion, to a faith free from sophistry, and to the practice of mercy among yourselves.

5. I found you worshiping deaf, blind, and motionless idols, performing rites that are outdated and unsuitable for the spiritual development you have today, and practicing what I never established.

6. No one but I could tell you the truth about your errors without hurting you, and at the same time offer you a light, nourishment, and an inspiration that instantly filled the emptiness of your hearts.

7. Never again will you be blinded by false and empty glories, nor will you feel seduced by words that appeal only to the mind but can never penetrate the soul. From now on, whoever has truly absorbed the essence of this Word will no longer be able to nourish themselves with any bread other than the divine.

8. What person has ever spoken to you as I have through these simple people who are the bearers of My voice? Who has ever spoken of spiritualization as you have heard in this Word? Who has ever given you evidence in your lives that has been the confirmation of a divine revelation? No one, My people.

9. My Word calls people to gather like a ringing bell, and they come in long lines, in droves.

10. The time is short during which I reveal Myself to you in this form, and I want many to receive the light of My Word, so that when the year 1950 comes to an end, the entire people, aware of My commandment, will willingly submit to My Father’s will.

11. There is still time for the people to be prepared for this day, and when they gather thereafter, it will no longer be to hear My Word through the spokesperson, but to study the instruction they have received, to feel My inspiration within their understanding, and then to say with conviction: “The Lord is with us.”

12. This is how I wish to see you: as good disciples.

13. At the beginning of My teaching, I told you that I have established the simple worship—that which has neither rites nor ceremonies, and yet rises above the smoke of incense and the sound of hymns: the worship of love, mercy, and brotherhood.

14. It is necessary for you to carefully examine your acts of worship so that you may eliminate every trace of idolatry, religious fanaticism, superstition, and beliefs unsuitable for this work.

15. If you believe in Christ and love all His works, then recognize that this simplicity and spirituality which I inspire in you today is the same as that which I preached in the Second Era through words and deeds. Why, then, have you turned away from that simplicity, without which there can be no spiritualization?

16. See how many errors humanity has fallen into. But the light of a new day has dawned, and with it, nothing will be able to hide or shroud itself in darkness anymore.

17. That is why I am now making all the paths of the earth passable, so that the disciples and apostles of Spiritualism may spread throughout the world and proclaim My Good News.

18. Before I send you to other countries, I want everyone who calls himself a disciple of this teaching to be spiritual in his life and in his works, so that his testimony may be true and therefore credible.

19. When you attain spiritualization, the path is easy. The ascent will not be difficult if you are inspired by the ideal of rising higher. Temptations will no longer cause you to plunge into the abyss of ruin, causing you to fall back. You will then take from this world only what is absolutely necessary, what is permitted, and what is indispensable , thereby granting your soul the freedom to dream of a better world and allowing it to strive to attain it.

20. My Light bathes your soul and guides you on all your paths. This Light has descended upon all people, without favoring any race or creed.

21. Israel has returned in this age and is scattered throughout the world to fulfill its spiritual mission. It is the elder people, the firstborn, and therefore the first to enter into communion with Me. Its soul has

developed in accordance with the law that was given to every soul when it was sent to Earth.

22. In the First Era, at My first coming, I took people by surprise in their simplicity and ignorance. They lived at a low moral level, and I spoke to them from the summit of the mountain to give them My first instruction.

In the Second Era, I came down after a long era in which I granted you signs so that your soul might strengthen its faith and live in obedience to My Law, and I found you more alert and developed, yet far from the true fulfillment of the Law that I have demanded of you. For you were unable to place your gifts in the service of the soul.

23. I came at that time to tell you how to apply the Law in order to fulfill it, how to honor the Father, and how to bear witness to the truth. I was with you in Jesus so that your whole soul might sense and feel Me, and I left you prepared through My Word.

Afterward, I granted you sufficient time so that your soul might make use of My teachings and live in My footsteps. You have continued to develop and have become more alert. Yet, to achieve your elevation, you have not sufficiently prepared your path to draw closer to Me. Your light is faint, your faith is fragile, and you have not foreseen that My third coming was already near.

In the year 1866, exactly at the time foretold by My Word and the prophecies, I came to you to leave a treasure of wisdom in your souls through the new teachings I promised you for this time.

24. How few have been watchful and awaiting My coming. Humanity was asleep when this new age dawned.

25. It has been My will that you should remain vigilant at all times in anticipation of the hour, so that you would not be surprised by any of My appearances, and so that I might then see your progress and your understanding.

26. You have taken many paths to reach Me, and you have strayed along them. It was necessary for the Shepherd to appear and seek out His sheep to gather them into a single fold. For there was no one on earth to whom I could have entrusted this task, because I find not a single one who is prepared.

27. I am currently enlightening and preparing people of good will in all nations so that they may speak of My coming in the Spirit and of the time of grace that is now approaching. Each of them has a difficult mission, and through their mediation I awaken wholesome ideals in others. I give life to their souls and instill in them love and trust in My Law, so that it may give

them strength in their struggle for the redemption and spiritual progress of humanity.

28. Prevent the peoples from becoming divided over My teaching. Do not create discord, and do not feel superior to one another. I inspire all equally with spiritualization, which is peace, love, and respect for one's neighbor. Renounce religious fanaticism, perfect your acts of worship, and elevate your fellow human beings' religious practice to a higher level. This is My will, and when you are together, acknowledge one another, love one another, and bear witness to Me.

29. You who hear this Word, make your souls receptive and study My teachings. Pay no heed to the messengers, and do not attribute this light to them. They are merely instruments through which I make My will known. Rise above your intellect so that you may feel Me with your soul.

30. How small is man to bring about a revelation of this magnitude, whose current phase began in 1866 and will end in 1950. Learn from this Master who has instructed you at all times, and also realize that you are being judged, for although He is Father and Master, He is also Judge.

The fulfillment of the mission I have entrusted to you applies for now, while you dwell on earth. Later, when you are in the spiritual realm, you will receive new missions. Your struggle is great and immortal, for you are My children.

How do you intend to perfect yourselves in the brief life that your physical body has, and thereby lay claim to coming to Me to rest in peace, when the field of work that every soul must cultivate is so vast? First free yourselves from your burden of atonement, have mercy on yourselves, and earn sufficient merit to pay off your old debt to My Law.

31. I want you to no longer be little children but instead become disciples. Always be humble, so that I may not demand trials of you that exceed your strength. Manifest love for your neighbor and patience in your lives. Once you have gained the trust of your fellow human beings while revealing My work, speak of My coming as the Spirit of Comfort and awaken people's souls so that they may live on a higher plane and strive to be enlightened and elevated through spiritual obedience. Their hearts are fertile ground into which you can sow the divine seed.

32. When you are prepared, you will be scattered throughout the world and travel every path. Where will you have to go? You do not know. You will go for seemingly material reasons, but in essence, it will be My will that leads you to the predestined place.

33. Bring light and blessings, healing balm and peace to the provinces, so that you may be recognized as My messengers, as true disciples of love and mercy. Watch your steps, for you will be judged in your lives.

34. Listen to Me, for I make your future known in advance and reveal it. Do not desecrate My work through your actions, and do not dim the light of your soul.

35. Climb the mountain and reach the summit of spiritualization. Do not put down roots in this world. Since I have told you that this is not My kingdom, you, as My disciples, will not find it here either. Detach yourselves from the material world and immerse yourselves in your inner selves, so that you may come to know all that is precious within your souls.

36. The time of My revelation through human intellect is coming to an end, and you do not know what will befall humanity afterward. You have no inkling of the trials that
will come upon them, because you have not developed your gifts. Intuition is not clear within your souls, and you have not prepared yourselves to withstand the forces of nature that will be unleashed with great violence to humble humanity. I have given you power through prayer to halt evil, sin, sickness, and misfortune, yet to this day you have not made use of these abilities.

37. O you Thomases of the Third Era, who have not understood Me! Where are your spiritual gifts? Where have you buried them? Why have you forgotten them ? You do not know, but I will tell you: These gifts are hidden. They vibrate within you, yet you do not feel them because you have become materialistic. You must not live idly; you must reveal them in all forms and perform great miracles with them, so that you may bear witness to your Father and to yourselves.

38. Work, Israel, so that you may attain possession of the land of peace, the spiritual Promised Land that awaits you.

39. I receive your confession and your gratitude on this day, when you receive confirmation of your spiritual gifts. Prepare yourselves and listen: After 1950, you will communicate with Me only spiritually. Likewise, your children and those who come after them will receive My Word. There will then be no more messengers, yet your faith will tell you that I have come down completely to receive and bring joy to all My children.

40. You will all be prepared and guided by Me in the times to come, and My teachings of today will be detailed and clear when you recall them or let your eyes glide over the writings that have been recorded.

41. My love is with you, O my disciples! The light of the Holy Spirit constantly shines upon you; this light kindles the lamp of your faith.

42. You who feel the need for the gifts of the Spirit, you who seek to purify your lives, your minds, and your hearts in the waters of repentance and renewal—you who desire to know the truth and long for it—hear My voice, which reaches you like a caress, so that you may be filled with My light. In this age, the truth is hidden and fantasy reigns. Therefore, I give you My divine essence, which is truth and nourishment for the soul.

43. The better you understand My truth, the easier your progress will be through the development of your spiritual faculties, which are similar to your physical senses. Do you not feel that your soul longs to reach a spring of crystal-clear water—that is, a simple teaching without sophistry, without rituals or forms of worship? For this teaching that I bring you is great and full of light; it is the one you seek. Time cannot shake its firm foundations, for they are rooted in My will. For those who love the truth, My teaching will always be the same—that of love, wisdom, and justice.

44. That which is of God comes to humankind because of the Father's love for the child. I expect only that the child be ready to receive Me. The Father desires that His wisdom—which, as an atom, is also within you—unfold and be revealed. I am here to encourage you. I only expect that you listen attentively to My words so that you may receive the mysteries that I am now revealing to you.

45. In times past, through My example, I left the teaching of love on your world. Now I continue by giving you the spiritual teaching, which has the power to enlighten the world, to dispel the ignorance of the mind, to ease the path, and to avoid unnecessary suffering, confusion, and tears. The sweetness of My teaching is the antidote to the great bitterness that has been caused, and the light of My revelations is the antidote to the great darkness of war and misery.

46. The Temple of the Universe has My teaching as its pillar and support, for in it lies the divine and creative power that teaches, redeems, convinces, and bestows life.

47. I speak through human lips, yet My love transforms My thoughts into audible words so that you may hear Me, save yourselves, and live in God. I am the Teacher of this School of Love, who never deceives a noble heart that desires to make progress. First, I make every person a child-like student, then a disciple, and later a master who teaches the truth. I will make every person a strong light that illuminates the path of many lost souls. Every human being will be an instrument of My Will without losing

their own. For the greater your spiritualization, the more you will be in harmony with the Father's Will.

48. You have suffered many hardships because of your free will. Yet I want you to know that I have never forsaken you. Do not take so many detours to reach the truth. Love it, for it will come to you when you open the gates of your love. Love the simple truth and free yourselves from theories and sophistry. This light will illuminate the path through the desert of your life, and you will not grow weary, nor will you arrive too late. Materialists do not discover the truth, for it is rooted in love—which is light, wisdom, and revelation—which is why love is a true Master.

49. The materialists, the die-hard worldly people, will come to you and say, "Our minds are exhausted by ideologies, books, and science. Help us find the truth." Then you must use wisdom to dispel the clouds that darken their minds.

50. Hear, in infinity, the questions and answers like the murmur of the seas, like the roar of the wind. Hear the wisdom that transforms ignorance into knowledge, peace of mind, and warmth of heart. Hear that loving encouragement of love, which alone makes existence worth living through the understanding of life and death, the great mysteries, the laws of God within humanity, eternity, and the light. Hear it!

51. You have not yet learned to love or to forgive, for you are still immature. Yet are you the ones who seek to fathom in order to believe? No one yet possesses sufficient spiritual light to judge My Word or My Work perfectly. I have put philosophers, scholars, schoolmasters, and thinkers to the test, as well as the eternal doubters who constantly ask, "Is it really the Father?" Yet to all of them I have said, "A tree is known by its fruit. My Word reveals who I am. My Word will continue to surprise philosophers and the uneducated alike." To you I say: Only through love will you come to know who I am and who you are, for through it you will be able to behold My face. Do not let yourselves be held back; do not rack your brains over the questions of eternity. In love you will find the answers, and in the vast horizon of truth you will discover true life.

52. Walk this path, and the heavens will rejoice, and light will shine forth in your existence, for you will then have replaced the sadness of your hearts with a sweet and wholesome joy of life.

53. Do you really think that I, even though I see the world and its inhabitants at the height of the depravity in which they find themselves, and even though they need Me as much as they do, would abandon them? Think about this, for I have caught you speaking and thinking in this way.

54. I am the Redeemer, the Master, who comes to the fallen sinner to lift him up, to spiritualize him, and to teach him to love.

55. The world will be transformed when it hears its Redeemer and comes to know and obey His laws.

56. Take to heart this word, which is a lesson for the soul, and prepare yourselves to receive what the promised Comforter gives you for your spiritual progress. For you must come to communicate with your Lord from spirit to spirit.

57. Do not forget My word once the elation of having heard Me has passed.

58. The Father's mercy and love welcome you.

59. The Father's arms open to embrace you and so that you may rest in them. Find comfort in your sorrows and heed this word, which seeks to make your existence happier.

60. With what joy does My Spirit descend to you, without delaying to judge your sins. I speak to you of love, and through this word, the one who bears any stain is purified, the sinner is redeemed, and the one who sleeps is awakened.

61. The clock of eternity, with its melodious chime, can be heard throughout the entire world to help humanity understand the time in which it lives.

62. I seek you because you belong to Me, and since I love you, I do not want you to continue to stray. You are sparks of My divine light, and you will become one with Me. It is eternity that I offer you, so that you may admire all its glory.

63. I speak to you in clear and simple words so that you may understand their meaning and not later complain that I speak to you in incomprehensible terms.

64. When I gave you My teachings in parables during the Second Era, you were unable to grasp many of them. Now I give you the explanation of all the teachings through the radiant light of the Holy Spirit.

65. Understand that all the sufferings of this life you are living are the consequences of human errors. For I, who love you, could not offer you such a bitter cup. From the very beginning, I have revealed the Law to you as a path by which you may protect yourselves from falls, from ruin, and from "death."

66. For all of you, the moment will come when I will call you to account regarding My Law and the gifts with which I have graced you.

67. You walk the path of life, and some carry the cross of duty and pain, while others bear the cross of their sin upon their shoulders. Yet when you call upon Me, I will be your cross-bearer to help you come to Me.

68. Follow My teachings, and immediately you will feel your burden grow lighter, you will feel at peace, and a sweet freshness will soothe your weariness.

69. Open your eyes, enter with a spiritual gaze, and behold My glory. See how the gate opens, through which the seven spirits must pass—those I have entrusted to humanity. These are seven virtues that, according to My will, should always be at work within you. They are: love, humility, patience, orderliness, cheerfulness, perseverance, and mercy. Let these virtues be firmly anchored in your hearts, and you will experience bliss.

70. In this way, My Spirit draws nearer to yours to fill it with light and to tell it: The body that you possess today as a temporary garment is the means through which you are to attain great purification and spiritual elevation.

71. If a person suffering from leprosy were to appear on your path—would you turn away in horror? Would you be unable to touch him with your hand? Do you perhaps fear being infected? No, My disciples. For instead of looking at the misery of that body, you should behold his soul, which is your own brother, which is My child, who awaits your mercy. How much more do you still have to learn?

72. Blessed is the human heart that repents of its weaknesses and resolves to improve. For it will not only be forgiven, but it will also receive My light. It is My task to transform sinners into My beloved disciples.

73. I am the Resurrection and the Life. Come to Me, and you will live forever, for in Me you will find peace.

74. The light of My Holy Spirit is poured out upon the entire universe. Through the gifts of intuition, revelation, and clairvoyance, people are awakening to the new era.

75. My Spirit vibrates with righteousness and penetrates to the deepest depths of the spirit to help it free the soul from sin, bind the weeds into bundles, and cast them into the fire.

76. In order for you to be able to say to the world, “Here is the Father who is among us,” you still have much work to do on yourselves.

77. Many nations are parched with hunger—hunger for the bread of the earth and for heavenly bread.

78. Through religions, philosophies, and sects, people seek Me. These are paths along which they will one day find Me.

79. As long as you walk the straight path that leads directly to My heart, you will—even though you must travel long distances, climb mountains , and overcome abysses—feel with every step that you are ascending the spiritual path from which you can see the silhouette of the Promised Land.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 216

1. Disciples, fulfill My commands so that you may not mourn the time lost. Immerse yourselves in the study of My Word so that you may know what you are called to fulfill, and what part pertains to those who will come after you.

2. I have revealed this spiritual work to you, the humble ones, before I revealed it to the scholars, because I have found among you sincerity and innocence, faith, and the will to follow My teachings—the willingness to carry this seed to the hearts of your fellow human beings. That is why I have chosen you, for you are the poor who have known tribulation, who have not sought comfort on earth, nor its pleasures. For you know that beyond this world lies true spiritual peace, goodness, and joy. You have not been deceived by false grandeur; you have not sought temporal power or pleasures that last only a moment. You long for more than anything this world can offer you. Love Me and trust that I will lead you back to the home that awaits you, to the bosom from which you came, and where you will possess My Kingdom.

3. This hope strengthens you in your trials and makes you invincible in your struggle. If you remain faithful as you fulfill your mission, you will soon achieve the victory of the Spirit over the flesh, because you have allowed your God to work in your lives. In the simplicity of your lives, you can better perceive my teachings; you will allow yourselves to be enlightened by them and experience joys unexpected by others.

4. Therefore, you follow Me, and nothing can now separate you from Me. You feel loved by perfect love and are happy. You love Me, and your joy is founded on that. Truly, I tell you, My disciples of the Second Era and all those who followed Me loved Me in the same way. That is why the doubts or mockery of your fellow human beings do not hurt you. Pain, which is a test for the soul, does not cause you to retreat. You know that you are living a transient life, and you seek to earn merits in order to reach the goal that—as you know—awaits you.

5. Prepare yourselves, for I will leave you behind as guardians of humanity. Your gifts lie dormant within you so that you may make good use of them. On the last day of the year 1950, you will all be present with your works and your gifts to be judged by Me. Some in spirit and others in their earthly bodies will be with Me to receive My final instructions. Afterward, the paths will be open to you, along which you will go forth to spread the Good News and leave in the hearts of people the testimony of My coming in this time.

6. I do not demand of you any sacrifices or works that exceed your strength. I ask of you only the love with which I have endowed you, along with humility and patience, so that you may fulfill your mission.

7. My revelation will end on the last day of the year 1950, so that I may choose the disciples to whom I have bestowed My gifts of grace. The Master will oversee your works, and I will not waver in My zeal to lead you to the fulfillment of all My commands.

8. Disciples, I warn you. How often will you see scientists reject this work! But you will forgive them and continue on your path. If you proceed in this way, I will surprise humanity by granting you the ability to discover through your spirit what people, with all their science, have been unable to discover.

9. I constantly call you "disciples" to encourage you in the struggle, to banish from your hearts the sense of inferiority that poverty and humiliations have left within you. I wish to make you great in the knowledge of the spiritual, so that you may awaken people to a higher life, to a perfect life in which the Law of the Spirit harmoniously unites with the laws that govern material life.

10. You are not the only stewards of My mysteries, nor the only ones worthy of a spiritual inheritance. I tell you this so that you may never boast of being the most worthy and beloved, and so that vanity may never take root in your hearts. If you were to allow such feelings to arise within you, you would be in danger of losing the grace you have attained.

11. People, your zeal and your love will make you eternal possessors of the gifts of the Spirit. I want you to always be humble, zealous for what is good, for the Law, and for the truth, and kind with the kindness of the Spirit, which surpasses that of the heart.

12. My teaching is the light from which all wisdom, all knowledge, revelations, and sciences emanate. It reveals everything in a simple way. Once the Spirit is the one guiding people's steps, you will be able to see that what scientists were only able to discover after a long period of study and great sacrifice and effort can be easily attained through spiritual elevation, through prayer, through meditation on God, and through inspiration toward goodness. The mysteries will be revealed to you, and the hidden treasure chambers will be opened—chambers into which man could never have entered by other means.

13. Much of what I have spoken to you during this time is prophecy, referring sometimes to the times ahead and sometimes to times yet to come. That is why many people do not wish to attach any significance to this divine message. However, this Word will rise up full of light among the

people of the coming ages, who will recognize and discover in it great revelations whose accuracy and perfection will astonish scientists.

14. This is why I have instructed you to write down My Word, so that when you pass from this life to another, or when this people gradually forgets My teachings, it may be faithfully and indelibly recorded in a book.

15. For you, O people, the time is now right to set out and provide proof of this truth by performing miracles with the gifts I have revealed to you.

16. Do not slumber in anticipation of those times of which I have spoken to you, only to then rise up and tell people: “What you now see before your eyes has already been foretold.” No, people, it is absolutely necessary that you announce it in advance, that you prophesy it, that you pave the way for the fulfillment of all that I have foretold and promised to you. Then you will have fulfilled your mission as pioneers of spiritualization on Earth. When miraculous things begin to manifest in the world and the Spirit of the Lord speaks to you through events never before seen, and when the human spirit begins to reveal gifts and abilities never before imagined, you will witness how all creeds, theories, norms, institutions, and sciences are shaken to their core. And then humanity will acknowledge that those who humbly preached a seemingly strange teaching were right, because their words were confirmed when they came to pass.

17. You will then witness that the peoples of the earth are interested in spiritual instruction, that theologians are comparing the teachings of Christ with the new revelations. And you will see many who had always been indifferent to spiritual matters take a keen interest in the study of the revelations of this and past ages.

18. Today, even though you wish to, you cannot see the fulfillment of all that I am announcing to you. But if you truly believe in My Word, you will be able to see many future events through the eyes of your faith, and when you are prepared, your dreams, your visions, and your inspirations will not deceive you.

19. Listen to Me with deep attention: When I cease to speak to you in this form, gather with love the words of Mine that you have recorded, so that you may leave them to future generations as a testimony of what I have spoken to you during this time.

20. Consider My Word as a seed, so that you do not allow even the slightest impurity to be mixed into it.

21. The fields that are the hearts of humanity will soon be cleansed and ready for sowing; would it be just for them to be pure, yet for the seed not to be?

22. Reflect on My Word, beloved disciples. Through it, you will gradually transform and purify yourselves for the successful fulfillment of your mission.

23. Now I have returned to humanity to assist them in their present trials. The Master tells you: Do not be troubled after 1950 when you see the signs of My coming in glory. Rather, rejoice then, for I have enabled you to witness these revelations firsthand.

24. Just as I revealed Myself in spirit to Magdalene in the Second Era after My sacrificial death, and she exclaimed, both surprised and full of joy, "Lord, may You be praised and glorified forever," so have I appeared among you today when you believed that the Master was absent or indifferent to your sufferings; yet, to your surprise, you have blessed Me. You have received My light in your souls, and after receiving such great grace, you remembered your fellow human beings and prayed for them, saying, "I am fortunate to hear Your Word, while others do not know these teachings." But the Master tells you: I have revealed My Spirit in various ways among all nations. Those who have prepared themselves recognize that they are living through a time of grace and justice, and have felt My presence.

25. Just as I forgave Magdalene, so I forgive you. Yet I want you to make yourselves worthy of Me, just as she did.

26. How many examples worth emulating can you find among your brothers and sisters from other times! Their work is like an open book. But you—do you not want your example to be preserved in writing as well? I will select from your works only those I deem worthy to present to your descendants. You, however, will reap neither glory nor veneration today, while you still live in the flesh. Be humble and let others judge your works.

27. In the great work of the day that awaits you, I will be your Cyreneus*. My teaching will bring about great upheavals in the world. There will be major changes in customs and ideas, and even in nature, transformations will take place. All of this will herald the beginning of a new era for humanity, and the spirits whom I will soon send to Earth will speak of all these prophecies to contribute to the restoration and upward development of this world. They will explain My Word and interpret the events.

**Simon of Cyrene carried Jesus' cross (Mark 15:21)*

28. Come and listen to Me; focus on the depths of your hearts, and I assure you: No matter how little faith you have in My presence, you will feel Me.

29. I do not condemn your lack of faith; on the contrary, I forgive it, because you were not prepared to receive Me. For humanity slept a deep sleep for centuries, blinded by fanaticism and idolatry, by materialism.

30. Who had reminded you that I had announced My return, and that you must therefore stay awake to await Me? Was it your parents? Was it your pastors? Who kept you awake?

31. Only a few lived in anticipation of these events, longing for the symbolic “cloud” of My promise to appear on the horizon, to enlighten your soul, strengthen your body, and reveal to you that My return is in the Spirit.

32. Therefore, your struggle to comprehend My presence in this time has been great, and you have had many obstacles to overcome in order to reach Me. But all of this is commendable; I count it in your favor, and I tell you in truth that none of the hardships you may have endured in following Me along this path will go unrewarded.

33. What, do you think, is the reward for your patience in enduring mockery and contempt even within your own family? The conversion of your loved ones! But since you have had enough patience to endure their lack of understanding, you also have the patience to wait for the moment when their faith is kindled. To achieve this, you must make a great effort through your deeds, words, prayers, and good thoughts. But eventually, you will see this miracle become a reality.

34. I will entrust to you the mission of proclaiming My return to your fellow human beings. I entrust to you the message—or the good news—of My spiritual communication with humanity. Rejoice in the thought that you are the bearers of such a precious message, and let this joy be the balm for the wounds you receive along the path of struggle.

35. Some have come to hear My Word with the innocence of those shepherds of Bethlehem; their simple faith was the humble offering of their hearts. Others have come seeking proof from Me so that they might believe. They were the sick who had long sought healing from door to door without finding it. Still others come like the scribes and the Pharisees to scrutinize Me, to question Me, and to put Me to the test, always fearing that the truth will expose their hypocrisy and their falsehood. I have received them all; for all of them I had a gesture of affection, a demonstration of My power, and proof of My truth.

36. I must also tell you that of all those I have mentioned, many remained to follow Me because their hearts were full of gratitude, and their souls were enlightened by the light of My Word in their desire to learn how to sow and cultivate the truth.

37. From a small group that gathered to hear my first teachings, you have already grown into a multitude that forms a community. Yet for now, not all of you will be able to become true apostles of this message of spiritualization.

38. Among these crowds of people there are individuals of every temperament and disposition, just as there are souls at various stages of development among them. However, in order for this divine revelation—this message that I have conveyed through My Word—to be finally clarified and clearly understood among the people who attended My teachings, it will have to undergo many trials, endure many inner struggles , and pass through many "crucibles" before it emerges from them as a true disciple of Spiritualism.

39. It will not be the first time that people have struggled to interpret a divine revelation or to gain clarity on a matter that appears *to their* eyes as a mystery. Even in the "Second Era," after my ministry on earth, people debated the personality of Jesus and sought to know whether he was divine or not, whether he was one with the Father or a person distinct from him. They evaluated and examined my teaching in every possible way.

40. Now I will once again be the subject of interpretations, discussions, debates, and investigations.

41. People will examine whether the Spirit of Christ, when He revealed Himself, was independent of the Spirit of the Father. And there will be others who say that it was the Holy Spirit who spoke, and not the Father, nor the Son.

42. Yet what you call the "Holy Spirit" is the Light of God, and what you call the "Son" is His "Word." So when you hear this Word here, when you make use of my teaching of the "Second Era," or when you reflect on the Law and the revelations of the "First Era," be aware that you are in the presence of the *One* God, hearing *His* Word and receiving the light *of His* Spirit.

43. The time has come for you to study this revelation so that, when you are questioned and put to the test, you may be able to respond with words of true light and leave peace and joy in every heart into which you place the essence of My Word and the light of your interpretation.

44. I hunger and thirst for your love, My people. Let Me be with you for a few moments, for I have something to say to you.

45. Why do you seek Me only when your sufferings weigh you down? Would you not also like to offer Me your joys, your victories, and your satisfactions?

46. In the Second Era, I inspired you with love and trust so that you might draw near to Me without fear. Why, then, do you sometimes doubt My love or My forgiveness? O you "prodigal sons" who are afraid to return to the Father's house! I knew that despite the proofs of infinite love I gave you back then, it was necessary for Me to return to seek you out—not so that you might see Me again as a human being, but so that you might feel Me within, deep within your soul.

47. Gather around Me again as My disciples did back then; follow Me once more, as the great multitudes did, for I will let you hear the heavenly concert of My Word and at the same time perform those works of love that you call miracles.

48. I come as a Father so that all who have lacked love, affection, and tenderness in this world may find divine warmth in Me.

49. I come as a Healer so that you may entrust to Me your illnesses, your worries, and all the hidden sufferings that have made both your soul and your body sick.

50. I come as a Friend, so that you may entrust to Me your deepest secrets, struggles, and longings, and let Me walk by your side.

51. I come as a Teacher, for I wish to open before you the Book of Wisdom and Life.

52. I come as a Judge to—as you say—judge the living and the dead; as I say: the incarnate and the disembodied, without the slightest of your deeds escaping My justice.

53. Among the multitudes of people who gather in the simple meeting halls to hear Me, there are many who understand and feel this Word. They are the souls who have been developed along the long paths of struggle, trials, and experiences, and who have been purified in the difficult times of pain. They understand Me and do not ask Me for worldly goods. They know that a book of knowledge exists within their souls, and they expect from the Master only that divine instruction through which they may learn the way to convey the light that the soul carries within itself to those who need experience and guidance.

54. Here, too, are those who, without having traveled long paths, will use My Word as a guide so as not to go astray, and their love will spare their souls infinite suffering.

55. The vast majority of people here have a single prayer in their hearts: the prayer of their pain. They all come to tell Me that their burden is very heavy and their cup all too bitter. They bring before Me their loneliness, disappointments, hardships, weaknesses, misery, illnesses, grief, and many other afflictions. But it is not only they who suffer; pain is present throughout all of humanity. They do not know that now is the time of purification, in which souls and people wash away their blemishes so that they may then take a step forward toward the summit of the mountain. When these blemishes are erased, you will no longer experience a single moment of pain, because the healing balm of renewal will then have restored to you that health which the Lord instilled in His creatures when they emerged from His bosom.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 217

1. Come to Me, beloved disciples, rest in My house, and sit at My table—now that I am with you. For these times will not return. A new era will dawn for you, in which you will take a step forward on your path of development.

2. You are still children living under the care of the Father, who does not allow you to stray far from the Father's house, lest you stumble or fall into an abyss. But soon you will be strong and sufficiently prepared to travel all paths.

3. Make your hearts a treasure chest in which you guard My words like jewels.

4. I have returned to you, even though I know the unbelief of humanity. I remind you of My Passion and bring it to life anew. Today I remind you of the moment when the Master who speaks to you ascended to the divine throne to be with the Father forever. It was after Jesus had completed His mission on earth that He entered the presence of the Eternal One as a gentle lamb.

5. God revealed Himself to humankind from the very earliest times, and His teachings were heard. The voice of the Lord made itself human and understandable to primitive creatures. The conscience within them—which is divine wisdom—taught them to discern good from evil. When they performed good deeds, they felt peace; when they did evil, they experienced pain. These were the first lessons, the first manifestations of conscience.

6. Over time, when people no longer heeded that voice, I sent men full of virtue and wisdom who, through their words and example, led them to follow the good path.

7. Remember that in the earliest times I sent a righteous man, Abel, whose burnt offering of love for My Divinity was the forerunner of prayer and perfect worship.

8. I sent you Noah, the pious one, who paid no heed to the mockery and focused only on carrying out a divine command: to build the ark of salvation for those who trusted in Me.

9. Among you were Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, who formed the trunk of a tree from which branches, leaves, and fruit sprang forth. The example of those patriarchs has been preserved in writing—with Abraham's unshakable faith, Isaac's obedience, and Jacob's loyalty and spiritual strength. One fruit of this tree was Moses, the representative of My Law, the embodiment of My justice. In him you could behold a reflection of My majesty.

10. Over time, I have entered more and more into the emotional life of humankind, and that is why I also had to become human in order to draw even closer to your hearts. Yet, in order to come into the world, it was necessary to announce My coming through the prophets.

11. I lived among people and made my life an example, a textbook. I experienced all kinds of suffering, temptations, and struggles; poverty, labor, and persecution. I endured rejection by my own family, ingratitude, and betrayal; long days of labor, hunger and thirst, mockery, loneliness, and death. I allowed the entire burden of human sin to fall upon me. I permitted humanity to explore my Spirit in my Word and in my pierced body, where even the last of my ribs could be seen. Although I am God, I was made a king of mockery, stripped bare, and was even forced to carry the cross of shame and climb the hill where the thieves died. There my human life came to an end as proof that I am not only the God of the Word, but the God of deeds.

12. In the year 1866, My mercy opened the gate to a new age: that of the Holy Spirit. Does all of humanity know the time in which it lives? Only the spiritualist people, whom I am currently gathering “under the shade of these trees,” know this. My work will only be recognized in the world after great battles and events, after “wars” of doctrines and worldviews, so that people may rise up and affirm that a new era has dawned.

13. It has been some time since the one through whom I first made Myself known in this age departed from this earth: Roque Rojas, the Messenger, whose steps were guided by the Spirit of Elijah, the Forerunner. In this way, I broke the Sixth Seal and thereby opened an infinitely vast breach for Spiritualism.

14. And from the time of Roque Rojas until this very day, you have fought, O Trinitarian-Marian Spiritualists, and in this struggle you have devoted your strength, your youth, your lives, and all that you possessed to follow Me and honor this work. Quietly and humbly, you have strived to make known to humanity the Second Coming of the Lord.

15. My “Word” has not become flesh again. In this age, I am “on the cloud”—the symbol of the hereafter—from which My ray emanates, illuminating the mind of the voice-bearer.

16. It has pleased me to reveal myself through humankind, and my decision is final. I know humankind, for I created it. I consider it worthy, for it is my child, for it came forth from me. I can make use of it, for that is why I created it, and I can reveal my glory through it, because I created it to glorify myself in it.

17. Man! He is made in my image, for he is intelligence, life, consciousness, and will; for he possesses something of all my attributes, and his spirit belongs to eternity.

18. Often you are more insignificant than you have believed, and at other times you are greater than you can imagine.

19. The proud person believes himself to be great without actually being so. And pitiful is the one who is content with the unnecessary riches of this life without discovering the true values of the heart and the spirit. How pitiful are his desires, his cravings, his ideals! With how little is he satisfied!

20. Yet the one who knows how to live is the one who has learned to give to God what is God's, and to the world what is the world's. The one who knows how to refresh himself in the bosom of nature without becoming a slave to matter knows how to live. And even if, outwardly, he possesses nothing, he is master of the goods of this life and is on the path to possessing the treasures of the Kingdom of God.

21. What I am telling you at this time, I did not teach you in times past. This is my *New* Testament. I am the persistent pilgrim who ceaselessly knocks at your door and does not let you sleep. I am the shadow that follows you everywhere. What more do you want? My love is infinite.

22. The hour of My departure is already drawing near. My visit during this time has been long: from 1866 to 1950.

23. Truly, I tell you, if anyone were to say that My Word has brought you no good, it has also done you no harm. But remember that I do not want you to be like parasitic plants; that I do not want you to be content merely with doing no evil, but that you find satisfaction in doing good. For the one who does not do good, even though he could, has done more evil than the one who, because he is incapable of doing any good at all, does only evil, since that is the only thing he is capable of doing according to his level of spiritual development.

24. I called you to this path because I saw you were sad in your souls. You sought My light in various forms of worship, longing for miracles to bear witness to your faith in Me. But when I crossed your path to ask you if you were satisfied, you replied, "I have tasted of it, but it has strengthened neither my heart nor my soul."

25. Meanwhile, the Tree of Life awaited the traveler to bestow its fruits upon him, and the spring of crystal-clear water awaited the thirsty pilgrim, overflowing as a promise of peace. I am the divine Gardener who waited sorrowfully, observing the passing of the seasons in the fields.

26. Now the great multitudes who thirst for love, peace, truth, and work have arrived. You have tasted the fruits, and after satisfying your hunger and thirst, you have taken up your tools to become gardeners yourselves.

27. There are no longer any fleeting riches among you. Where have your possessions gone? You no longer think of them, nor do you lament having lost them, for today you have regained the spiritual treasure of My truth, which lies in My Word—in this Word that I give you through a humble child. For if I were to speak to you through a scholar or a philosopher, you would not believe Me.

28. People of all classes come to Me. Yet these class distinctions are meaningless before the Master. Not all who have come to hear Me have remained with Me. “Many are called, but few are chosen.” Many will yet come, but not all will follow Me. But truly, I tell you: I have sown My Word in all of them, and the seed of Christ never dies. My seed is not sown in vain, and the human heart, though barren for a short time, will become fruitful and bear fruit.

29. You women who wet the path of this world with your tears and mark your way through this life with blood: Find rest with Me, so that you may gain new strength and continue to be the refuge of love, the fire of the hearth, the solid foundation of the home that I have entrusted to you on earth, so that you may continue to be the lark whose wings shelter your husband and children. I bless you.

30. I exalt the man and the woman’s place at the man’s right hand. I sanctify marriage and bless the family.

31. In this time, I come with the sword of love to set all things right, for they have previously been displaced by humankind.

32. Disciples of My Divinity: I am here among you, showing you another page of the book of My teachings.

33. It is the unleavened bread that you are eating at this very moment. And the water you are drinking is of the kind that will never again let the one who drinks it thirst.

34. You are like strangers on this earth, for your true homeland is elsewhere. I show you a path—it is the one that leads to the “Promised Land.” My Word sets you on the path of progress. I am the tireless Master who prepares you so that, after My departure, you may attain perfect communion with My Divinity.

35. Today, the chisel of my Word of Love shapes and smooths your hearts.

36. As in the First Era, you are currently crossing the desert of trials. Yet you will not perish from hunger and thirst on this journey. From your own hearts, hardened as rock, I will cause the crystal-clear water of repentance and love to spring forth, which will quench the soul's thirst. And when the people's hunger for justice and truth takes hold, my Word will descend upon you like the manna of the desert, so that you may be nourished by it.

37. The time will come when you will all return to Me. But for now, remain among the people so that you may teach them to walk in the way of truth. You will scatter in various directions, without—trusting in Me—taking a second travel bag with you. But you will work in silence, humbly, without boasting, and I will stand by you in your struggle and strengthen you in your prayer, whether you call upon Me in the corner of your bed or in the shade of a tree. The day will come when you will find recognition with Me.

38. You must understand that My departure is near, so that you may open your hearts and lift up your souls to be able to behold Me.

39. Through many spokesmen I have made Myself known, so that you may not doubt Me. I have chosen them without regard to their social class, their living conditions, or their race. Through the mouths of all of them I have given you your inheritance, so that you may not feel orphaned or abandoned when My Word is absent.

40. If you truly prepare yourselves, you will be the tree, the spring, and the table for the feast that welcomes all the "prodigal sons" who have strayed from the Father's house. Then, though the nations will not bow down before you, they will acknowledge you and kneel before Me.

41. At all times, My Law has seemed too unyielding for you to fulfill, and therefore you have created sects and rites that were comprehensible to you, to your spiritual capacity.

42. If you had followed My commandments of the First Era, you would have recognized Jesus and would not have sacrificed Him. If humanity had lived according to My teachings of the Second Era, it would not doubt My revelation through the human intellect.

43. It is not for you to judge the nations. But I will, as it is written, judge the nations and the religious communities among you. This people shall be a model of fervor, purity, and spiritualization.

44. The lamentations of humanity rose up to Me. It is the weeping of children; it is the youth crying out for justice; it is the elderly pleading for peace.

45. The reason for this is that people have lost the seed of love, which they carry—without knowing it—in the purest part of their hearts—so deep within that they themselves are unable to discover it.

46. The seed of love has been suffocated by hatred, vanity, and base passions. And so the cup of suffering fills once more, to be drunk to the dregs.

47. While the world is shipwrecked in the midst of the storm, you calmly watch the disaster from the lifeboat.

48. You sleep in the Father's bosom, without a thought for those who weep. Yet they celebrate services dedicated to Me in the midst of these blows of fate—services that I accept, even though they are shrouded in fanaticism and idolatry, because I am the Father. Yet I make them understand that My Heart expects perfect worship.

49. From altar to altar, from rite to rite, and from sect to sect, people wander in search of the bread of life, without finding it. And out of disappointment, they become blasphemers, set out on aimless paths, and live without God and without law. But consider, O people, that among them are the great spirits, that among them I discover the prophets and disciples of the Holy Spirit!

50. The spirits of light, who work in the spiritual realm, are now clearing paths through plains, seas, mountains, and deserts, so that those races, those peoples, may set out in caravans and great multitudes toward this nation, where my Word has resounded and my miracles have been witnessed.

51. When those people then knock on your doors—what will you offer them? Do not offer them imperfections, for they are weary of their own. They come in search of truth, mercy, and love. They will come to learn how to celebrate a worship service as pure as the fragrance of flowers.

52. Today I tell you that you are to teach the latter ones the fulfillment of My Law. In it are contained the teachings of the Three Ages.

53. Let yourselves be inspired to pray. In the prayer in the Garden of Gethsemane, I showed you what perfect prayer should be like.

54. As long as you are not prepared, the paths to Me will remain blocked, and I will not send out the call to the great multitudes.

55. I do not wish to part from you while you are in disunity, disobedience, and misunderstanding.

56. I see that you are already preparing My cross for the time of My departure—a cross of ingratitude.

57. There is still time to redouble your efforts so that this hour does not come as a surprise to you and you say, "The Father has departed,"

because you no longer hear Me through the voice of the messenger. But I will be present, and the seers will bear witness to this. You will hear My voice through inspiration, and when you teach in your homes and in the provinces, it will not be your lips that speak, but Mine.

58. The dialogue from spirit to spirit will reach its peak in those times, and My presence will be felt with ever-greater clarity as time goes on and from generation to generation.

59. In light of these revelations, no one will be able to lament the absence of My Word, and whoever should nevertheless shed tears will do so because his conscience reproaches him for not having made use of the time of My presence among you, and he therefore feels too weak and unskilled to continue on the path.

60. I want you to remain as witnesses to the fact that you have been with Me—that you show people "the books of gold" which I have granted you to compile.

61. Among this people there shall be neither priests nor clergy. There will only be servants. These places of assembly will be venues for gathering and study, where the community leaders will ensure that the people fulfill their mission.

62. The reign of many teachings will be very brief. For any of them that does not contain a seed of truth, justice, and love will be destroyed.

63. My work of love, however, will be recognized. The stranger will come and knock at your door. Let him in; prepare a place for him to rest. But if he wishes to eat something first, give it to him. When he has eaten his fill and falls asleep, watch over his sleep. When he then awakens and sees the light of day, the deeds he has committed will pass before his spirit, and with his own tears he will wash away even the last traces of shame. I will then give him a white robe and seat him among those who have been with Me.

64. I am in the Third Era and am imparting My teaching to humanity. For you did not trust those messengers whom I sent to you.

65. While human beings debate My divinity, My existence, and My teachings, there are worlds where I am loved in perfection.

66. At the very same time that some have attained the greatest spiritual purity, your planet is experiencing a time of great moral and spiritual corruption.

67. Yet you who hear Me should know that I have sent you among humanity to set an example of humility and obedience to My Law. I sent forth your soul, clothed in My grace, enveloped in My light, and bearing the Law within its conscience.

68. If for a brief time you have fallen into ruin, entered the darkness, and succumbed to weaknesses, I will lift you up with My voice, thereby proving to humanity that I can choose My disciples even from the dust.

69. I am the divine goodness that reveals itself at every turn. If you do not wish to rise higher by seeking Me spiritually, and prefer to linger to contemplate nature, then you will find Me there as well: the royal star, whose rays of light bestow life and warmth, speaks of Me. The air that sustains your life is My own breath.

70. Yet when you lift yourselves up to Me spiritually through your works or in prayer, you perceive the grace that exists in the hereafter and a path to the Light, which promises wonders and revelations in the Father's heavenly treasury.

71. You are aware of these beauties that life in the hereafter holds in store, and therefore you work zealously in the Lord's vineyard.

72. I want love to reign among the workers, and for there to be mercy.

73. The burden I have placed upon your shoulders is not heavy; it is not impossible for you to fulfill the task entrusted to your souls. If you trust in My power, you will see how the impossible is made possible for your steps, and you will find that whoever lives in obedience to My teachings is close to Me.

74. I will send every "worker" who is sufficiently prepared to the nations of the earth to bring the Good News.

75. Today, your soul is waging a great battle against the body. It has drawn its sword to confront temptation, which it will overcome in my name.

May my peace be with you!

Instruction 218

1. Blessed people: You come to meet the Master, who ceaselessly calls you to gather together to nourish you with His love and strengthen you in times of trial. You come, leaving everything behind, to hear Me. Fathers leave their children; mothers leave their infants in their cradles, longing for comfort for themselves and their loved ones. The young renounce earthly pleasures; the elderly forget the burden of their trials; and all leave behind human misery, illness, and fear to come before Me and say: "Master, we have prayed early this morning and lifted up our souls, and Elijah, our shepherd, has prepared us to hear the divine Word. Receive us."

2. You gather in the shade of this tree, which has spread its branches to the very borders of this nation chosen by Me, and beneath its many branches you hear the same Word, the same meaning, and receive the same fruit that I have been giving you for so long.

3. From all of you I have created a people who are the firstborn among all the peoples of the earth, chosen for all time, yet not the only ones beloved by Me. For I love, and have always loved, all the peoples of the world. But this one, My chosen people, has loved Me in a unique way and has proven itself worthy of My favor.

Yet it has turned the favors I have granted it into a form of wealthy avarice, and therefore it has said: "I am the most beloved, the chosen one, the one who stands above the others, the one closest to the Spirit of the Lord. The rest must bow down before me, for upon me the Father has poured out His law and His blessings." But I say to you: Do not become conceited. It has pleased Me to bestow gifts upon you throughout the Three Ages. For three long ages, I have worked upon your souls within the various physical bodies you have inhabited, so that you might take Me as your model, partake of My gifts, and be full of love toward your fellow human beings—like a tree whose shade and fruit would be there for all travelers.

4. But now, in this era, enlightened by My Spirit, you are gradually understanding what the Father gave you in earlier times, what Jesus taught you in the Second Era, and I say to you: Do not be like rich misers again; be like this Master who gives Himself to His disciples out of love. When you appear among other brotherly communities , do not feel superior, nor say that only you possess the Three Testaments and that you are their owners, or that you have possessed the Ark of the Covenant, the Tabernacle, and the symbols. No, people! I want you to tell your brothers and sisters of different races that you can all belong to the Lord's chosen

people, to that blessed family, because you have all come forth from a single Spirit, a single Father.

5. Then you will have understood your mission and will be able to save the world. You will no longer allow the Father to have to make Himself heard in a material way in order to make Himself understood by the children who do not know how to rise spiritually, and you will say to Me in your prayers, from spirit to Spirit: "Father, remain on Your throne." You have long since descended and have suffered because of our materialism and sin. Even in the Third Era, You had to speak to us in many ways to instruct us, and You have poured out Your power and Your virtues upon this people of Yours, who are Your disciples. Leave us to take responsibility for humanity."

6. At all times, it has seemed far too difficult for you to fulfill My Law, because you are human beings; and therefore, from the earliest times, you have created various religions and practiced them imperfectly. If you had obeyed My laws, handed down through Moses, in the First Era, it would not have been necessary for Jesus, the Word of the Father, to come to you. Why did that Master suffer? Because the people of Judea rejected Him, drove Him out from among them, and crucified Him without having recognized or understood who He was.

7. That people had not prepared themselves; they had not followed the divine laws; they had made their own laws out of these and the commandments, which they believed they were fulfilling. Yet the Divine Master became human, and with His birth, His life, and His Passion, He wrote another page in the Book of Divine Wisdom, on which every word was confirmed by mighty works, words, and deeds sealed with blood. In this way, you received the Second Testament, and if you had followed these two Testaments—would I then have had to reveal Myself in this age through human mediation, through imperfect and transitory faculties of the mind? If you had put into practice My commandments and My teachings, which I have given you with so much love, you would not be criticizing Me today, nor would you doubt Me, because I reveal Myself through human intellectual faculties.

8. Unite the three Testaments, and do not distort My Word or mystify it. It is the legacy I bequeath to humanity. The light of My Spirit illuminates you and your soul—which knows who it is, remembers its past, and also knows why I have come in this age, and which is able to understand My teaching.

9. Only in this way will you recognize the purity and perfection of My work, which was given in three eras and which transcends human religions

and conceptions. It is the Way, the Life, the Beginning, and the End of every soul—that which the Book of My Wisdom contains.

10. Why do the sects and major churches not recognize Me and show such great incomprehension? You who hear Me must not judge anyone. I will—as it is written—judge all nations and all religious communities.

11. If you fulfill your mission with humility, the world will believe you. This world, weary of words and rituals, needs role models. You, Israel, have received the pure seed throughout the ages—whom could you take as a role model? Which of the religious communities that have arisen has heeded the observance of all My commandments? None. Yet I can tell you: If you encounter pious people among them, take them as your role models. If you encounter love, take their love as your role model. If you see reverence for Me in them, then emulate them, so that you may learn to value virtue and acknowledge to each person what is rightfully theirs. Never, however, take the imperfect or the blameworthy as your example. If you do not know what is just and what is blameworthy, then pray, listen to My Word, and let your conscience guide you.

12. The lament of humanity reaches Me; the anguish of children, youths, men and women of mature age, and the elderly rises up. It is the cry that demands justice; it is a supplication for peace and mercy that emanates from the Spirit. For the seed of love in this world has been corrupted, and do you know where love is now? In the innermost depths of the human heart, so deep within that man cannot discover it, because hatred, the lust for power, science, and vanity have crushed the seed, and there is neither spirituality nor mercy. The cup of suffering grows ever fuller, and the world drinks it to the dregs.

13. But you, My people, observe the storm that has broken out in peace from the lifeboat, full of trust in the Father. While some of those warring nations blaspheme against My Spirit, and others practice imperfect religious rites, you glorify Me. Yet all of you will awaken in this time of trials and will finally be united through love and spiritual knowledge.

14. Disciples, I welcome you and am quick to forgive you. I want to feel loved by you, and I also wish for you to live in harmony with one another. The absent child shall return to My bosom, and if it has turned away from Me out of a lack of understanding or ignorance, it shall not fear that I will reproach it for its behavior. I wish to caress your soul and restore to it what it has lost—its peace, its joy, and its hope. It is My desire that you savor the sweetness of this life, that you also know how to accept its adversities, that you live with gentleness and patience, and that you strive

for your spiritual growth. Who could separate you from Me, or what power exists that could prevent Me from loving and protecting you?

15. You, on the other hand, are quite capable of distancing yourselves from Me and acting like the "Prodigal Son," and only when pain wounds your heart do you remember that there is a Father who loves you and is ready to stand by you, to rescue you from every danger that threatens you.

16. I have always instilled trust in you so that you may see in Me a loving Father, a faithful friend, and a confidant.

17. Remember the parable of the "Prodigal Son"—you who bear the burden of a great transgression—and keep in mind that I am, above all, love and forgiveness. You must bear in mind that you are destined to come to Me perfected, free from error, and pure. Since you have the opportunity today to shape your hearts and perform great spiritual works, you must make use of these times and shorten the days of your "exile."

18. Since you already have the experience of past ages and know that the law of atonement exists—why, then, do you wish to fall back into your former errors instead of taking a great step forward on your path?

19. Look at humanity as it now atones for its transgressions and washes away its stains of shame. It is undergoing great upheavals to cleanse and restore everything that has defiled it.

20. My Word is being fulfilled. You have seen a great portion of My prophecies come to pass before your unbelieving eyes. You will soon see many others, and of these you shall bear witness . My judgment has begun, just as I announced for these times.

21. Chaos engulfs the nations. While some are awake and know the reason for their suffering, many are asleep and content to live without making any effort to discern the cause of all these trials.

You do know the reason, for you have read the Book of Wisdom, and My Word has prepared you. Nothing can take you by surprise. Yet you are still too immature to sound the wake-up call to humanity. You have not yet grown strong, and your steps are still unsteady. You have heard My Word, yet you cannot understand it; or, if you have understood it, you do not put it into practice. You are divided, even though you know that you are one people, and you perceive the tasks I have assigned to you as if they were an unbearable burden weighing upon you.

I ask you: Why have you not penetrated to the very core of this teaching, even though I have enlightened you with the light of truth? Why are you not strong, even though I have nourished you with this bread of eternal life, a single crumb of which is enough to give life to the hungry?

The reason for this is that you have grown accustomed to My Word and have accepted it without making use of it. Consider this: While you are sated by it, there are many who are hungry and long to receive it so they may be nourished by it.

22. The time is drawing near when this Word will come to an end. Then it must remain in the hearts of My disciples and will be written down in books to be made known to humanity. I want you to maintain the utmost purity in your acts of worship after 1950 and to remain obedient to My instructions and commandments. In this way, you will bear witness that I was with you.

23. All your tasks have been given to you according to your ability and strength, for I know your limits. Work out of love, not out of fear. Look to the essence of my teachings. My fatherly love and my forgiveness are revealed in all my children.

24. What joy I find in your hearts as you hear My Word! I am the infinite patience that waits for the moment when you will rise up fully to the struggle. I have revealed your future to you.

25. How great will your daily work be after My departure! You have not even begun to imagine it. For this time, I have some secrets to reveal to you so that you may convince people.

26. I surprised you just as I surprised those fishermen of the Second Era, whom I encountered as they were going about their work and duties, and to whom I said, “Follow Me; from now on, you are fishers of men.” I granted them the ability to heal the sick, gave them the gift of the word, enlightened them with My revelations, and taught them to free the possessed. As soon as they were prepared and strengthened, I showed them the way and sent them out to various regions so that they might apply My teaching of salvation there.

27. At that time, you were not twelve chosen ones. You are a great multitude whom I have gathered and taught in the shade of various trees. You are to be the ones who will instill courage in people during the great trials that threaten the world.

28. Soon the Spiritual World will no longer make itself known, and I want you to develop your gifts so that you will not falter then.

29. I want you to live with vigilance so that, intuitively or in dreams, you may hear the voice from the beyond when it tells you, “Set out!” Then you shall direct your steps toward the homes and regions where illness or the unleashed fury of natural forces have left desolation in their wake. If you must go to distant lands, heed the guidance of the Father, who will indicate the time and show you the way.

30. People from churches and sects will come to observe you. They will test your authority. Some, convinced of your gifts, will tempt you with money in order to use you for material purposes. Do not forget that all those who turn My work into a business will lose My grace.

31. Soon I will no longer speak to you through human intermediaries, for this has been decreed in writing. But I will not abandon you. I will give you inspiration and let you feel My presence. Your clear conscience will not allow time to leave deep marks on your body.

32. Every house of prayer and assembly where My teaching is not practiced with sincerity will disappear, and only those that serve as a refuge and a lifeboat for those in need will endure.

33. After my departure, the purification of this people will come. The time of worldly struggles and conflicts will then be in full swing, after which peace will come and misery will give way.

34. Be strong, for in times of struggle you will be persecuted and treated with hostility. You will be denied work and bread. But then I will reveal My mercy and My power to you. For you will not suffer hunger; your faces will never be disfigured, nor will you be in need. Then your soul will remember the journey through the desert to the Promised Land in the First Age, and recall that when you were thirsty, the rock opened to offer you its fresh water. When the scorching desert sun beat down upon you, clouds covered you like a protective cloak, and when hunger and deprivation threatened, the manna fell as a message of your Father's love.

35. Above all, I warn you so that tomorrow you will not say that I had not prepared you for this.

36. I explain My teaching to you clearly so that you will not fall into temptation or be taken by surprise.

37. I want to see you always prepared, so that you may understand and respect My will. Since you are the first to have received My teaching, and since you have experienced within yourselves the evidence for which I have come down to reveal Myself to humanity, you must strive to leave a good example for those who come after you. You must know your spiritual origin, your duties, and the missions I have entrusted to you, so that you may watch over your soul and preserve yourselves in virtue.

38. As you have evolved by coming to Earth time and again in various incarnations, you see that My work has remained unchanging and immutable throughout the ages that have passed. I always reveal the same attributes to you, allowing you to feel My fatherly love, my boundless patience, and my redemptive works. Yet despite all these proofs, you do not recognize Me. It is necessary for you to awaken and

take stock of the time I have given you, so that you may achieve your redemption within it. The moment is drawing nearer when you will pass into the hereafter, yet you have not hastened to come to Me at the very moment I call you, so that you may present your harvest. This harvest is to consist of seed cultivated through the " " prayer. Furthermore, your soul must be in the best state of repentance and elevation.

39. Consider this: Since you are a part of My Spirit, you possess life and grace just as I do. You are pure in regard to your origin, and you must arrive at My presence in the same state upon your return. Therefore, you must strive unceasingly during this time so that you may return to your original purity and perfection.

40. Have compassion for your brothers and sisters and for yourselves, for you all form a single family, a single soul. Above you there are beings who are dedicated to your salvation and your elevation; as your protectors, they traverse space and work for your good. What would become of you without their help? For *you* have not understood how to interpret My will and fall prey to error at every moment.

41. Remember the struggle of your spiritual guardians and support them by making their work less painful. Do not strewn their path with thistles; do not turn a deaf ear to their voice, which always warns you of danger, to their counsel, which guides your steps, and to their light, which leads you. Live in harmony with them, and you will be in perfect communion with Me.

42. You must not distinguish yourselves from your fellow human beings by a badge or any material sign. Distinguish yourselves through your deeds, for it will be your own fellow human beings who bear witness to them. In this way, you will gain the trust of those around you and turn your enemies into friends.

43. Not all of you are awakened. But I will make use of a single prepared heart in every gathering place to awaken the rest. So that in the hour of the call, in the hour of the Lord's justice, you may all offer Me a single fruit, which is the same in the hands of all My workers. So that the Father may issue the call to humanity, and all the peoples of the earth may have access to your nation, so that they may come not only to receive the Word that I leave in writing, but also your example.

44. Thus, My teaching will make its way among all the teachings. For in the end, it will prevail over all others and establish itself.

45. Every teaching that is not confirmed by deeds and examples has passed its own death sentence. Every teaching, however, that is confirmed by deeds will prevail. My examples—My sacrificial death in the Second

Era—speak volumes to you, and today I tell you: Whoever seals his word with his blood and his life sets an example of truthfulness and strength of spirit.

46. In this present age, you will seal your words neither with blood nor with your life. The world has no hunger for your life, nor any thirst for your blood. Humanity thirsts for truth, for love, and for mercy. If you have prepared yourselves and become spiritual without falling into any form of fanaticism, if you sincerely follow My divine laws and human laws as the Father has taught you, then you will give the world the secret of its salvation, the secret of peace and redemption in every way.

47. For My work is not directed against science, nor against human institutions. It is not directed against marriage and the family. It is not directed against anything that embodies justice and love.

48. Truly, I tell you: When, in other times, man has risen up against science as a servant of My Divinity, that servant has not honored Me, has not understood Me, nor has he followed Me. For since I am the source of all spirituality, I am also the source of all science. Yet if you have often heard that the Father abhors human sciences, this does not refer to the sciences themselves, but to the purpose that man has given them. I abhor the evil sciences that have led humanity to its destruction—the sciences that man has placed in the service of evil, for the destruction of life and the foundations of life. This, in My eyes, is what is detestable about the sciences. Yet for every scientist who has become a benefactor of humanity, I have a chosen place on the spiritual plane, even if you have not declared him to be holy.

49. This is what the Master tells you today, so that you may not fall prey to fanaticism. For in reality, you, too, enjoy the fruits of science, because I have inspired humanity with My Light so that they might find the elements of life along their path. If it had not been My will for humankind to use science for its benefit, I would not have created the forces of nature, nor would I have placed within the Earth's interior and in the spheres of life all that humankind has used for its progress and development. But I did everything for the refreshment, well-being, and upward development of both the soul and the body.

50. Even in the earliest times, I entrusted the Earth to its first inhabitants, saying to them: "I place it in your care; it is your treasure, your garden, your dwelling place, and your home. Be fruitful and multiply!" Yet I gave you this command not only as human beings for the multiplication of the human race, but also as souls and as intelligences. For I will multiply you in every way and in every realm, in the spiritual and in truth.

51. In this time, I turn against everything superfluous and unnecessary, against everything evil and reprehensible, against every evil seed. With My spiritual teaching, I have fought against all those who have placed science in the service of evil. I will combat all evil sciences until humanity awakens to My truth. Then this teaching will spread everywhere like the light of day and awaken everyone. Prepare yourselves for this and recognize your task, your mission, and your responsibility among humanity.

52. Recognize what My work teaches you. Behold the horizons that My teaching and My Word open up to you, and consider how great the soul is and how short the distances are. Whoever has prayed with love and thereby felt the pain of his brother has set himself free and journeyed from here to distant places, leaving his love, his healing balm, and his tenderness with those who suffer.

53. For the sake of this prayer of My people Israel, which rises up to Me from all places of assembly, I bless the earthly world and bestow upon it My light and My fatherly tenderness, since it does not share in My Word. I cause My power of love to reach all hearts, so that they may all feel Me, so that they may set out on the path to My truth, in search of the way. For I am now preparing everyone so that they may come to Me.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 219

1. At this very moment, I give you My healing balm, My strength, and My tenderness.

2. I am your Cross-bearer. For when the burden of My Cross became overwhelming on earth, there was a person with compassion in his heart who shared My burden with Me.

3. Here I am—ready to rush to your aid if you falter along the way, to give your soul strength and lift it up so that it may continue on its path.

4. Step by step, you are approaching the "Golgotha" of your life on earth, where your soul will say to Me: "Father, into Your hands I commend my spirit, for it is finished."

5. Blessed are those who—when that hour comes and they speak these words—have fulfilled their mission, for their peace and bliss will be great.

6. I want all of you to reach that summit, no matter whether you arrive in rags and without material possessions. There you will feel My presence and My mercy as you have never felt them before.

7. There I await the man, there I await the woman, the parents, the mothers—all who came into the world with tasks to fulfill.

8. Do you wish to reach the summit? Trust in Me, for I am your destiny. Accept trials with love; obey My will, whatever it may be, with a smile on your lips and with faith and resignation in your hearts.

9. Do not forget that I am almighty and omnipresent, so that doubt or weakness may not lead you into temptation.

10. Sometimes, when you weep in the world and think that I dwell in Heaven, where all is spiritual bliss, you doubt My love because you do not understand that the Father rejoices even as millions of His creatures on earth suffer unto death. The reason for this is that you refuse to understand that My happiness is not complete until the last of My children has reached the land of salvation.

11. Since I am your Father, I must necessarily share in what the children feel. Only in this way will you understand that—while each of you suffers and feels your own pain—the Divine Spirit shares in the pain of all His children.

12. As proof of this truth, I came into the world to become human and to carry a cross that represented all the pain and sin of the world. Yet if, as a human, I bore the burden of your imperfections on my shoulders and felt all your pain—could I, as God, then appear insensitive in the face of my children's tribulations?

13. In my spirit there exists a song of praise whose notes no one has yet heard; no one knows it, neither in heaven nor on earth. That song will be

heard throughout the entire universe when pain, misery, darkness, and sin have been eradicated. Those divine notes will find an echo in every soul, and the Father and the children will be united in this chorus of harmony and bliss. Truly, I tell you, even the stones will speak when this harmony once illuminates the lives of my dearly beloved children.

14. Continue to purify your souls, continue to develop and perfect them, always carrying your faith within you like an inextinguishable flame.

15. I must tell you that as long as you dwell on earth, you may strive to make your existence here as pleasant as possible. It is not necessary to weep, suffer, and "bleed" ceaselessly in order to earn peace in the hereafter.

16. If you could transform this earth from a valley of tears into a world of happiness, where you would love one another, where you would strive to do good and live within My Law—truly, I tell you, this life would be, in my eyes, even more meritorious and exalted than an existence full of suffering, misfortune, and tears, no matter how great your willingness to endure it may be. When will you be ready to unite spiritual life with human life in such a way that you no longer see a boundary between the one and the other? When will you make your existence a single life by rejecting the idea of death in order to enter into eternity? This light of knowledge will be within humanity only when spiritualization flourishes in the world.

17. The light of My Word saves you in this age from the darkness of materialism, in which souls have been buried—a darkness that prevents them from recognizing the truth, even though it is close to them and they carry it within themselves.

18. The Third Era is upon you, and evidence and signs of it are being given to humanity, and even greater ones will follow, as if a giant bell were being rung to awaken the living and the dead.

19. Pray, observe, meditate; let My inspiration guide you. You will always recognize it, for you will feel spurred on toward goodness and elevation when your soul greets its Creator.

20. "Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace to people of good will."

21. Blessed people, chosen through My mercy: I have chosen you in these times of corruption, confusion, and pain to unite you as *one* family and to form the people of peace among the nations of the earth.

22. You are living through times of chaos. Only those who are able to become spiritual during these times of trial can survive the pain, the confusion, and the approaching storm. Only those who rise above all

earthly vanities and human hardships will be able to withstand the global chaos with equanimity and calm, and will be like shipwrecked people in the middle of the ocean who manage to cling to a piece of wood—which will be their faith in My love.

23. I am preparing you for this time. That is why I teach you to follow My example. Yet it is not My will that you be the only ones to follow My teaching. I want the virtues of your hearts, your words, and your deeds to attract all hearts that must come to Me to receive My instruction in this time, so that the people may multiply in number, strength, and exaltation among humanity.

24. But what constitutes that chaos, that storm, that trial that is drawing near? They are the dregs of the cup of suffering that humanity has not yet drunk. It is necessary that the person who, through his deeds over the ages, has created that cup, empty it to the last drop, so that he may recognize his own work and its fruit.

25. Blessed people: Those men who, full of arrogance and claims to power, exalt themselves among the nations, among the peoples of the earth, are great souls, endowed with power, and bearers of great missions. Yet they do not serve My Divinity. They have not placed their great talents and abilities in the service of love and mercy. They have created *their own* world, *their own* law, *their own* throne, *their own* vassals, *their own* domains, and everything they can set as their goal.

Yet when they sense that their throne is shaking under the weight of afflictions, when they feel that the invasion of a powerful enemy is imminent, when they see their treasures and their name in danger— —they set out with all their might, filled with megalomania, earthly vanity, hatred, and ill will—and they throw themselves at the enemy, regardless of whether their work or their idea leaves behind even a trace of pain, destruction, and evil. They have only the destruction of the enemy in mind, the establishment of an even greater throne, in order to have the greatest possible dominion over the peoples, over the riches, over daily bread, and even over the lives of human beings.

26. I am preparing you to be My soldiers—but not soldiers who cause destruction or evil, not soldiers of hatred and depravity, of darkness and greed, but soldiers of spiritualization, of brotherhood, of love, of gentleness, and of mercy. You shall set out full of strength and trust in Me, your example, full of confidence in your weapons, which are truth and justice. I am preparing you so that you may already now fight against that enemy who is equally powerful, but no more so than you.

27. On the day you awaken to spirituality, you will come to realize that darkness is weak in the face of light, that hatred is but an atom in the face of the irresistible power of love, and that this atom vanishes upon contact with true mercy; that materialism diminishes in the face of the gifts of the Spirit. The material is transitory, but the spiritual has eternal life.

28. You are in the process of forming the spiritualized people who are capable of dispelling the world's confusion, so as to free it from its materialism and fanaticism through your example—through the good thoughts, words, and deeds that are already your own.

29. When people ask you about teachings that you have not heard from Me, or that you have not been able to understand, I will speak through you and will surprise the people—the scholars, the theologians, the powerful, the authorized ones, and the judges, the teachers of the earth.

30. I will ensure that My Trinitarian-Marian spiritual teaching permeates everywhere, just as the air flows everywhere, just as light dispels all darkness to illuminate the world. In the same way, My work will spread; in the same way, My teaching will spread. It will penetrate every religious community, every institution, every human community, every heart, and every home. It will travel far and wide, crossing deserts and seas, and fill this world, for the Third Era, the Age of Light, has dawned for all humanity.

31. Throughout the ages, I have made My revelations accessible to humanity. Remember that in the First Era, I chose Moses to reveal Myself to you. He was My mouthpiece and My messenger. I called him to the mountain and said to him, "Moses, lower your face, for you must not look upon Me." Go and tell your people that I am their Lord and their God, that I am the God of their fathers, and that it is My will that they purify themselves inwardly and outwardly so that they may be worthy to receive My commandments, My law, and My precepts." Through Moses, I revealed Myself as Father, as Law, and as Justice. Through his mediation, I made Myself known to My chosen people. Through that man, I caused My commandments to enter every heart.

32. In the Second Era, I wanted to be closer to you. It was not My divine will that the people should perceive Me only as an implacable Judge. I wanted to feel the affection of My children, the creatures created in My image and likeness. In an act of love and gentleness, the Father became human to teach humility—which is greatness of soul, the true fulfillment of the laws, and life in love—to teach humanity to strive for a just, eternal, and true ideal.

33. The teaching of Jesus—given as a guide, as an open book for humanity to study—is unlike anything else found among any other people on earth, in any generation, or among any race. For those who have set out to convey commandments of justice or teachings of love for one's neighbor have been sent by Me to Earth as pioneers, as messengers, but not as deities. Christ alone came to you as a deity. He brought you the clearest and greatest instruction that the human heart has ever received.

34. But now, in this time, beloved people, I have not become human as I did in that Second Era, yet it has pleased Me to reveal Myself to all My creatures through the human faculty of reason. Even in the "Spiritual Valley" and in the infinite expanses, My divine presence has been sensed. For on the ladder to perfection there are many rungs; in the "Spiritual Valley" and in the endless expanses of the universe there are many worlds. Yet truly, I tell you, I have always made Myself known to all, and according to the spiritual level of the world in which they find themselves, My revelation has been among them.

35. Someone asks Me, "Why does the Father reveal Himself through the human intellect, even though human beings are sinful, impure, and harbor base passions?" Yet the Master tells you: My blessed ray is pure and perfect, and although the Father is not indignant at human sin, He cannot come into contact with that which is impure. I therefore come to *the Spirit* of the "footstool," and it is the Spirit who transmits My light, My Word, and My teaching to the intellect of the voice-bearer. Already in advance, the "footstool" has elevated itself to Me in an act of love, reverence, and preparation, so as not to mix the base passions and inclinations of the flesh with the perfection of My teachings.

36. But soon I will no longer reveal Myself through the human intellect. For the time will come when you can accomplish this from spirit to spirit. Then My divine ray will also reach your spirit, and there you will hear My voice and receive My inspirations, My prophecies, and My instructions. That is where I am leading you at this time.

37. I will continue to instruct you and forgive you, so that in the final moments of My revelation through the human intellect, you may say to Me: "Lord, how great was our sin and our wickedness." We recognized it in time, purified ourselves inwardly and outwardly—in our spiritual life and in our human life. And now we entrust ourselves to Your infinite mercy, because we love one another, love all of creation, and form a single body and a single will."

38. If you reach that point by 1950, the eyes of both the sinner and the righteous will behold Me in all My glory, for that will be the moment when you begin to fulfill the Law that the Father has entrusted to you.

39. Be strong on the path, O people, for your spirit is currently fulfilling a difficult mission on this planet. Only those who purify themselves through love and who obey My laws will no longer need to reincarnate on this planet. However, whoever leaves a trace of blood or wrongdoing in their "final" reincarnation must return to this earth to make amends for mistakes, to rebuild what has been destroyed, to give life to those they left lifeless, and to forgive those they did not forgive. In a word: to atone.

Therefore, My infinite love says to you: "O tireless pilgrim on Earth, who has long walked your path with bitterness in your heart! Look to Him who wishes to comfort you and strengthen you, so that you may walk the path of life to its end."

40. Long ago you began this journey, and this is not the first time I have made Myself known on your path. My mercy has raised up the fallen, healed the sick, and restored life to the "dead." My Father's voice has awakened those who were sleeping.

41. The light that my Spirit radiates upon you illuminates your soul, and it beholds its past as a long journey of spiritual atonement and soul development. You also come to understand the responsibility you have assumed toward your Master to be faithful witnesses to my teachings. I have told you that the day will come when representatives of churches and sects will come to question and scrutinize you, and I do not want them to see you at a loss. They shall find you humble, yet revealing My wisdom through your humility.

42. Humanity will need you, and you, who spiritually represent the oldest people on Earth, must not conceal the gifts I have bestowed upon you. You must refer to the book that I have opened before you.

43. At all times, from the beginning of creation, I have covenant with you. I have faithfully fulfilled what I have offered. But truly, I tell you, My people have always broken their vows!

44. Six times I have renewed this covenant with you, because I love you and desire your salvation.

45. The Twelve whom I chose in the Second Era embody human virtues and weaknesses. I used their virtues as examples and incentives for humanity, and I used their imperfections to impart great lessons to you. Thomas's unbelief represents the pragmatic person who believes only in what he touches and sees.

46. Peter embodies the one who fears the judgments of men, and Judas those who sell the goods of the soul.

47. In this age, I do not give you earthly riches; I have already given them to you in other times. Now I make you rich in wisdom.

48. Throughout the ages, scientists have denied and opposed My revelations and spiritual manifestations. I, however, do not oppose science, for I am science. It is I who inspire it in humanity for its own good and refreshment. Truly, I tell you, whoever uses science to do evil has not been inspired by Me.

49. Recognize My Word by its meaning. I am the vine; from Me you drink the wine.

50. What do you need to be able to follow Me? I will give you everything. I am now establishing a sanctuary in your heart to dwell there forever. For My Word, spoken through the human voice, will soon no longer be heard, and only your soul will then feel it resounding in the Infinite.

51. Blessed are those who are spiritual, for they will feel My presence and will be the ones who—though they walk their path amid misery and tears—will bring comfort and salvation to this humanity.

52. My universal ray illuminates your understanding, and in this light that flows through you, you feel filled with my presence. The seers behold and experience this light, which surrounds every soul, with delight. They have seen a great book showing Israel, in which the teaching is contained, and which is opened to the sixth chapter.

53. As you listen to My Word, you have felt the Kingdom promised to you very close at hand, and you already sense the bliss that awaits you. All your fears are fading because you are beginning to recognize Me as your Father. And when you see the fulfillment of My promises—which were given to the people of Israel, the chosen people, in a different time—you will be filled with hope and will begin to make great resolutions to improve yourselves and to obey My law.

54. At My return, souls of great light accompany Me—beings who now announce to you the nearness of My Kingdom and prepare the human heart.

55. Your world has been illuminated by My presence. Soon you will enter an era of spiritual rebirth that must lead you to the rebirth of all virtues and will elevate you to higher planes of existence. But just as I have come to you, I have come to other realms of existence where the soul struggles, perfects itself, and atones through suffering. Between these realms of existence and your own, I wish to establish a covenant and

friendship. I want you to connect your thoughts with the beings who inhabit them, to dedicate prayers to them that will comfort and enlighten the sorrowful souls of your brothers and sisters.

56. In this way, you will come to realize that your mission is not limited merely to assisting your visible brothers and sisters, but that there are beings whom you do not know, whom you cannot directly perceive from your present realm of existence, and who nevertheless need you.

57. This world, which is your home today and where My clear revelation has been bestowed upon you, is suited for you to intercede with Me and pray for those beings of whom I speak to you.

58. In every age, I have revealed Myself full of wisdom, essence, and love. You have been witnesses to My revelations. Who does not know that I, Jehovah, spoke to the world from its very beginning? Who does not know that I came in Jesus to give you My teaching? I want humanity to know that I have come today to explain and interpret every word and every mystery that may be contained in the Book of Eternal Wisdom.

59. On your unceasing journey through life, you have been protected by Me. You are eternal travelers and do not know the future that awaits you. You cannot guess when a storm is approaching, nor when the rainbow of peace will appear. I alone, who watch over you, will announce to you—when you are ready—what is to come. This earthly valley, which on some occasions has been pleasant and lovely to you, has also treated you with hostility and caused you to shed streams of tears, with which you have purified and refined your souls.

60. Come to Me, for you are weary from the journey. Come into the shade of this tree, which reveals itself to you full of mercy and love for all its children. When you have rested and all your sufferings have been eased, think of those who are suffering and stand up for them. Although I can give them everything even without your intercession, it pleases Me when love, compassion, and mercy are revealed in the child, and when the child shares in the pain or joy of his or her brothers and sisters.

61. Your existence has no limits; the end of the flesh is not the end of the soul. For when it sinks into the earth, the soul survives it and finds in its new life an infinite number of incentives to strive and continue ascending. Then the soul frees itself, liberated from the body that had oppressed it, and finds a vast field of activity in which to apply the abilities and virtues it possesses.

62. When Jesus died on the cross, you erased the image of humanity from your minds and conceived of Me as having unlimited power to penetrate all worlds, to embrace the universe with My love.

63. Consider yourselves all equal; love one another as brothers. For after 1950, the “offices” among you will disappear. There will no longer be leaders or spokespeople, “pillars” or seers, “bearers of gifts” or “golden pens,” nor the “cornerstone”; there will be no more distinctions. To be significant, it is enough for Me to see you prepared, even if you have not held any offices, so that I may carry out My will through you, and you may allow yourselves to be guided by it.

64. It is not only those who have held these offices who are among those capable of carrying out great missions. I want all of you to serve this cause, and for each of you to carry all offices within yourselves, so that you may all feel responsible for My work.

65. My Word will no longer make itself heard physically, and through this you will attain greater spiritualization. For then you will seek Me in the Infinite by lifting up your thoughts. You will seek to please Me by performing meritorious works, and this will bring you greater spiritual progress.

66. I want you to regard one another as true brothers and sisters, to live in unity so that you may feel closer to one another and thus be closer to Me. You who have attained a greater understanding of My work—instruct your brothers and sisters, all those who are just taking their first steps. Reach out to one another; protect one another. This is My will.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 220

1. Welcome, disciples.

2. Here is the Master who fulfills His promise of the Second Era and comes as the Holy Spirit to illuminate the world with His light.

3. With Me are those who doubted, who blasphemed against Me, but who today come to Me repentant to ask for forgiveness and to become My servants.

4. Before I came, Elijah was with you to dispel the night and bring you the light, to draw you closer to the Source of grace and wisdom, which is Me.

5. I found you prepared, and I invited you to sit at my table so that you might taste my food.

6. Spiritually, I shed My blood drop by drop to pave the way for your atonement, so that you may never stray from the path again.

7. My love pours out upon you, yet not all of you are receptive to it. While some feel it in their hearts, others remain indifferent. Nevertheless, I do not remove anyone from My table, for the spiritual resurrection is to take place in all My children.

8. Those who have truly felt My presence during this message thank Me for the comfort that My Word has bestowed upon their hearts, which felt alone and forsaken.

9. This place of gathering is not the Father's house; My altar is within your hearts. Your faith is the candle lit for Me, and your conscience is that higher light that shines upon your path, that turns you away from evil ways, that warns you of the abysses, and that encourages you toward goodness.

10. You know that I created the light, just as I created all things, so that the light you have called "day" might reveal to you the glories of creation, and you might come to know My love and My power.

11. I created you "in My image and likeness," and since I am triune, this Trinity also exists within you.

12. Your physical body represents creation through its form and perfect harmony. Your incarnated soul is an image of the "Word" that became human to leave a trail of love in the human world, and your spirit is a radiant spark of the Divine Light of the Holy Spirit.

13. Whenever man has turned away from My Law and has not heeded the voice of his conscience, he has plunged into the night of temptation, darkness, and sin. Then I had to judge his actions, and in My judgment he experienced pain. But I have always granted him the opportunity for repentance and given him time for his atonement: The sinner bowed

before My judgment. But later, after receiving My forgiveness and My gifts of grace, he fell back into his sin. To show you the path to your atonement, your God became human among you, and the Universal Mother had to become a woman to redeem you with Her maternal love.

14. Spiritually, you have already traveled a long way, and now you are amazed at the intuition and development that the new generations reveal from their earliest childhood. For these are souls who have experienced much and are now returning to lead humanity forward—some on the paths of the Spirit and others on the paths of the world, according to their abilities and their mission. Yet in all of them, people will find inner peace. These beings of whom I speak to you will be your children.

15. The time for crossing deserts is over, and so is the time for you to occupy yourselves with useless tasks. Think of the future and prepare the humanity of tomorrow. For when you speak of My teaching and radiate My healing balm, people will ask you in surprise, "From whom have you received such great instruction, and who has given you such extraordinary power to heal diseases?" Then people will recognize My power in the works of love performed by My "workers."

16. The soul is granted seven stages across various reincarnations for its development and perfection, for its progress and atonement. Yet it is not given to the soul to remember its previous earthly lives. Physical matter is like a dense veil that conceals them. Only your conscience gives you the intuition that you must move forward on the path of light, which is the path to perfection.

17. This path is the ladder with seven steps that will lead the soul into My bosom, where it will remain and eternally radiate its light upon those who are on the lower steps.

18. This is My divine and eternal plan. You are My co-workers and will ultimately reign with Me once you have broken the chains of materialism.

19. Hurry! Do everything you can today! Follow My teachings, and you will experience My peace even in the midst of this world's greatest chaos.

20. Faith, hope, and love will then hover like angels over your soul.

21. I enlighten the heart, the soul, and the mind so that you may understand the wisdom of My Word during this time of My revelation. This time will leave its mark on future generations, so that they may understand the era in which they live.

22. I have come as a lighthouse to enlighten your soul, to strengthen it, and I have been the Resurrection for all those who believed when they heard Me. For when they came to know the peace of the higher life, they pulled themselves together, resolved to improve, and renounced

superfluous possessions. If they are able to pass these trials, they will form My army of soldiers of good will. They will stand against the world of evil, populated by spiritually deranged people who, though they make use of what I have created, still deny Me—a world turned into a desert whose scorching sand burns the soles of the wanderer's feet. In this merciless desert, people will be mercilessly lashed by ideological storms.

23. Listen to Me: Prepare yourselves and do not be afraid. For if you have faith within you and hold My work as your ideal, you will have My strength as a staff to support you on the path of life.

24. Allow love and faith to prove themselves in your hearts, for from them will spring forgiveness for the one who has offended you. Truly, I tell you, wickedness has always come to a halt before this wall. Nevertheless, you will have to drink very bitter cups, O beloved disciples.

25. The struggle will begin after My departure, when I am no longer your guide through human reason, and you will find My Word only in the writings I will leave behind for you.

26. My Word has explained to you everything that was previously a mystery to you, so that nothing may be unknown to you, and so that you may face your trials with composure and courage.

27. Through My teachings, you have experienced a time of indelible joy. Your soul, which longed for sublime delights, will remain satisfied, for in the meaning of My revelations it has been able to contemplate the light of truth and the life of the soul that awaits you —that life where nothing is limited, where everything is beautiful and perfect, and through whose reflection you could already purify your soul.

28. In anticipating that existence, your soul feels the bliss of eternity; your body is revitalized and stands upright, for then the human being knows that all his pains, his struggles, and his sacrifices will find their just reward for the soul: peace.

29. What you are currently attaining is spiritualization, for spiritualization is also knowledge of eternal life. But when you reach the point of being in harmony with Creation, you will have found another form of spiritualization, for you will then be living within My laws.

Whereas the decay of the body once signified the end of the path for you, today you know that this is only where the path begins. The body is merely a fleeting garment.

You already recognize that you are not only substance but also essence, for you know that where the human being ends, there is not the end of the soul's path.

30. Yet you ask, “Master, is it therefore possible for that which is essence to mingle with that which is material?” And I say to you, “Yes, my children. For the Father, who is almighty and omnipresent, is in all creation so that it may have life.”

31. Always heed the truth. It is like crystal-clear water that reveals everything that lies at its bottom. Learn to discover Me through your own inspiration.

32. My Word is simple, even when I speak of great revelations. For just as I have explained to you in a clear and understandable way what the path to true Heaven is like, so too do I tell you that in this time, through My Word, I will abolish the hell that people have created through their religions and erroneous interpretations in order to instill fear and blind people with the blindfold of ignorance.

33. My Word has opened its pages before you, like a book, to convey a simple picture of the hereafter. The times when people practice their religion in ecclesiastical forms while forgetting the Law will pass, for this meant acting contrary to duty.

34. I have not come to instill fear in you. I have come to instill love in you.

35. I have taught you that I do not punish you, but only allow you to reap the fruits of what you have sown; if they are sweet, they will be your happiness and your salvation, and if they are bitter, they will awaken in you repentance and the desire to perfect yourselves.

36. To assist you in your struggle, I have prepared a new day full of light and grace, so that you may be refreshed by My Word, O people of Israel.

37. From your childhood, through your youth, into middle age, and into old age, you have sought Me. You have come to Me at various stages of life. I see in the communities that make up the people of Israel all age groups—from the child born only recently to the elderly.

38. The elderly person says to Me: “I have come to You late, O my Father! And I will enjoy Your Word, Your blessings, and Your mercy for only a very short time.” But the Father says to him: “Elder, be with Me; you shall never be separated from Me again. Follow Me today, and when your soul then reaches the threshold of the ‘Spiritual Valley’—that is, into the new life—you will no longer be old. You will always be young and strong.

Do not lament that you have come only now, when your body is weary and sick, to come to know the light of My teaching. Consider that I have called forth children who grew up in the bosom of My work, and who today, having become men and women, have drifted away, grown weary

of My Word, and set out in search of new paths, thereby forgetting My counsel and My tenderness. Yet I will draw them near once more, and in the final hour they will all be with Me, for I am present on all planes of life where the soul dwells."

39. When a person strays from the path of goodness by neglecting prayer and good works, he loses his moral strength and his spirituality and is exposed to temptation; and in his weakness, he allows sins to take hold, and these make the heart sick. Yet I have come as a physician to the sick man's bedside and have bestowed upon him all My love and care. My light has been like fresh water on lips parched by fever, and when he felt My balm on his forehead, he said to Me: "Lord, only Your mercy can save me. I am very sick in my soul, and death will come to me very soon." But I said to him, "You will not die , for I, who am Life, have come, and everything you have lost will be restored to you."

40. Fulfill your duties and transform all the evil you have done into good. I give you the strength of soul so that you may accomplish this great work of renewal. For I have a great task for you.

41. Thus I find you in the Third Era. I know your suffering and your fear. Yet you will all be healed, for within you is the principle of eternal life.

42. Prepare yourselves so that, as you make yourselves worthy of Me, you may present your hearts to Me as vessels that are pure both inside and out, into which I can place My Word. With the light I bestow upon you, you can fathom it. Form sentences from each of My "words" and compile them into great books. I am training your understanding so that you may speak to your fellow human beings and satisfy the hunger for truth and justice that humanity feels.

43. Cherish My Word, so that when I take My leave, you will not say, "How great was the privilege I had, and yet I did not understand it."

44. I do not want you to be like children who, although they have a kind and loving Father, despise Him, and only when He has closed His eyes to this world—and I have granted Him a place in the "Spiritual Valley" among the children favored because of their virtue—do they weep over their lack of love and gratitude toward that Father and recognize too late the good they had, and which they failed to appreciate.

45. Work now, while I am with you, so that you may say to the world: "The Lord is speaking at this very moment and giving proof of His presence." Bring to Me those who seek Me, for they will believe. Tomorrow you will have to prepare yourselves thoroughly to convince your fellow human beings.

46. At every moment, sufferings befall you that bring you to tears, and you say to Me, “Master, why do You test me, even though You have promised me peace?” Yet I tell you then: it happens because, thanks to these trials, the soul remains alert. Amid comfort, the light of your faith fades, and you come to a standstill on the path of struggle and perfection. When your body aches or suffering grieves your heart, take heart. For today, through My work, you have regained peace and the health of the soul.

47. The day will come when, well prepared, with open eyes and developed intuition, you will go out to the people to penetrate respectfully into the depths of their hearts and discover their pain and their spiritual poverty. With My instruction, you will then be able to alleviate their distress and encourage their souls.

48. Whenever you put My Word into practice, you will experience miracles. It will never disappoint you. If you prepare yourselves sufficiently, you will fulfill your mission and My will.

49. I have given each congregation a specific task: Some I have prepared as a saving ark for all those who have found no understanding from their fellow human beings regarding the unfolding of their spiritual gifts; others as a source of light into which I have poured out My wisdom. In still others, I have revealed Myself as love by overflowing them with warmth and mercy. New congregations and new “workers” will also appear, for I am now bringing “the last ones” together. They will be like a staff for “the first ones.” Today they are still little children, but they will become My disciples, and later they will be the teachers of the new generations.

50. To be recognized, you must live in virtue, fulfilling all My commandments. In My work, you are all equal—"the first" and "the last." The latter had to prepare themselves in a shorter time to learn from My teaching.

51. To the “workers” I say: Train yourselves so that the Spiritual World may manifest itself perfectly through your intellectual faculties, and so that the word that comes from your lips may be purer and possess spiritual essence. Do not allow My inspiration to be obscured as it passes through your intellect. Since your responsibility is great, your reward will also be great. You have no idea of the joy and peace that will be bestowed upon you when you have fulfilled your mission. Your gifts are of great value, and they will lead you to true bliss.

52. Disembodied souls of various natures approach the “workers” in search of mercy, and when they have found the doors of your hearts

closed and you have offered them no comfort, your minds have grown weary, and the poor souls have left behind their influence of pain and unrest among you.

53. The fulfillment of your mission awaits you. Be charitable. “Israel” has been prepared to bring light and peace to souls in need. As long as you do not fulfill this, you will feel a heavy burden of obligations weighing upon you, which will not leave you until you have done your work.

54. I promise you My peace as a precious reward.

55. You have been purified in your thinking and are ready to hear Me. Tirelessly I draw near to you to repeat My divine revelations, so that you may dispel any doubt that might still linger in your hearts.

56. I have revealed My presence and the essence of My Being so that no one may deny that I have been among this people.

57. The wisdom I impart through the spokesperson is not drawn from books; it is not an accumulation of knowledge that humanity could have acquired over time. Nor do I impart historical knowledge to you, as humanity does.

58. I reveal My light through a human being who is like you, possessing the same knowledge that you have. The only thing I require is the purity of the intellect and the sincerity of the soul of the one who, for a brief time, becomes an instrument and mouthpiece of the Divine, as well as the spiritual preparation and composure of those who will hear Me. When this union of thought and will is achieved, the light of My Spirit comes to you. For in those moments, your soul has freed itself from materialism, and your heart comprehends what is good. Your entire being then feels the need to draw closer to the Father, convinced that you are not capable of accomplishing great deeds without My help, whether in the spiritual or the material realm.

59. You came to Me with hearts torn by doubt, for you had been searching for the truth for a long time without finding it, and when you heard My Word, you doubted at first. But then faith came, and you wanted to know what exists beyond your body and material life. You wanted to understand those spiritual gifts and became convinced that, while the body you now possess remains dead in the earth, your soul continues to live, because a voice tells you that you are not merely matter.

60. And you ask yourselves: What is the soul? In what way does it live? How must we prepare it so that it may enter the world where it is to live eternally? What level of development will it have to attain? And what relationship will it have with other spiritual beings and even with the Deity Himself?

61. You have asked yourselves all these questions; curiosity has drawn you here—that curiosity which later increasingly became a spiritual necessity, as you realized that what you heard from the mouth of the messenger deeply moved your hearts.

62. You came without being forced by anyone, nor did you come having been deceived. It was not a spectacle or pomp that blinded you, for you found these places to be meager and modest. It was the radiant light of My Word.

63. Do not be sad when you remember that I already told you in the Second Era: “Many are called, but few are chosen.” For in truth, it is not I who choose. I call everyone, and those who love Me and wish to follow Me remain with Me. If you, who have been called, wish to be among those who follow Me, then persevere.

64. My Word and My revelations are for everyone. Some will come to understand sooner, others later, but all will reach that understanding.

65. It is man who, by virtue of the free will he enjoys, voluntarily chooses the path he understands or finds easiest to follow. I extend the call to all, but it is the one who is best prepared who chooses the best path.

The same is true of the one who comes to hear My Word, who has been receptive to the call and has been moved to the core upon hearing My teaching. He will find in it the truth he seeks and will no longer stray. These will be the ones who have no need for the pomp and splendor of churches built by human hands, for they no longer inspire devotion or faith. They know that these churches will become superfluous as soon as man has attained spiritualization. His preparation will be a call to perfection—which is My Divinity—that will draw near to him to purify him. Thus I will dwell in his heart and will create true spiritual communion between him and My Spirit.

66. If you could, for a moment, completely rid yourselves of your material nature, your soul would be filled with joy as it felt itself enveloped by the light of the hereafter. It is this light that reaches you in a limited form through My Divine Ray. I limit Myself in order to make My presence tangible to you. For since I am universal power, creation, might, light, and life, I could not come to you in all My might.

67. Just as you need only the rays from the sun that shine upon you that are necessary for life, so I also tell you: If you were to misuse this power, you would harm yourselves, for it is too great and too strong for creatures such as yourselves.

68. The same is true in the spiritual realm. You must draw from the Divine only the portion necessary for your soul, knowing that in that spark you receive lies all the power to feel the inspiration that stirs the strings of your heart—the light that gives you the understanding and discernment to fulfill your mission. In this you will discover the harmony that should exist between God and humankind.

69. I tell you this to help you understand this message, so that you may elevate the spiritual part of your being, and your mind may receive the inspiration from the beyond—the high counsel that teaches you the way in which you should live. Then you will understand that the smallest part of you is the body, which you have as a shell.

70. I am like the sun; you are like a spark from it. You were created small so that you might grow through your own merits by developing your abilities. You were originally pure—a purity that you later stained through trials and sin. For you were placed on a path where, through the effort of your will, you would develop upward, so that you might earn merits and reap a harvest along the way.

What effort would you have made to develop upward if you had always dwelt in the heights of heaven? What desire to unfold yourselves could there have been within you if you had been great from the very beginning? For what merits could I have rewarded you if you had always been perfect? But you came to earth, and there you discovered feelings opposed to perfection and goodness. You experienced the temptation that leads to evil, the weakness of the flesh, and the allurements of the world. Then began the soul's struggle within its physical body, whose nature was different from its own. The soul—initially confused by the world and nature that surrounded it—fell into lethargy and allowed the body to grow and act according to its earthly conditions and physical passions.

71. It was therefore necessary for the soul to come to Earth time and again, in various bodies—some of which would be more perfect than others, with longer lifespans than others, all with different inclinations—so that the soul might form a conception of itself and thereby attain knowledge and elevation. Thus, the present time could gradually come, in which the soul would not only understand but even come to know its future among humanity, as well as the spiritual life that awaits it. Whoever acquires profound insight during his struggle for existence will no longer need new earthly bodies for his development, for he will be able to dwell in the spiritual realms of life. Thus, step by step, he will ascend the ladder to perfection until he reaches Me.

72. Since your destiny is so great, and your spiritual soul resembles Me—how can you then fall into idolatry and create an image with your own hands to worship Me in it? Why do you not rather admire Me in nature—since you do not know how to penetrate into the spiritual realm—and draw inspiration from contemplating its glory, from the life that springs forth and stirs with every step you take, from the countless beauties and wonders with which I have adorned your world, in the firmament, where thousands of worlds unknown to you shine, speaking to you of life, of law, and of obedience, so that you may form from them your prayer of love, your thanksgiving, and your profession of faith?

73. This is your time, O souls! Awaken, arise, come to Me!

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 221

1. People, I now touch the most sensitive strings of your hearts to prepare you and make you worthy to receive My teaching.

2. I now speak to you about the Divine Mother, that Spirit who became human in the Second Era to fulfill a lofty destiny.

3. Mary was sent to reveal her virtue, her example, and her perfect divinity. She was not a woman like any other among humanity. She was a woman of a different nature, and the world observed her life, came to know her way of thinking and feeling, and recognized the purity and grace of her soul and body. She is an example of simplicity, humility, selflessness, and love. Yet although her life was known to the world of that time and to subsequent generations, there are many who do not acknowledge her virtue or her virginity. They cannot explain the fact that she was both a virgin and a mother. The reason for this is that human beings are by nature unbelieving and do not know how to judge divine works with an awakened spirit. If they were to study the Scriptures and explore the Incarnation of Mary and the lives of her ancestors, they would finally know who she is.

4. Mary is divine in her very nature; her Spirit is one with the Father and with the Son. Why, then, do they judge her by human standards, when she was the chosen Daughter, announced to humanity from the beginning of time as the pure creature in whom the "Divine Word" would become incarnate?

5. Why, then, does man blaspheme and doubt My power, and scrutinize My works without respect? The reason is that he has not immersed himself in My Divine Teaching, has not reflected on what the Scriptures say, nor has he submitted to My will.

6. Today, in the "Third Era," he likewise doubts that Mary reveals herself to humanity. Yet I tell you that she shares in all My works, for she is the embodiment of the most tender love that dwells in My Divine Spirit.

7. I have given you proof of this truth and have allowed the prophets of all ages to bear witness to Mary as the Universal Mother. Today, those who possess this gift have likewise seen her reveal herself to them in symbols or parables. You have vicariously felt her maternal influence caressing you, her encouragement and her comfort alleviating your sufferings, and you also sense that her intercession has protected you from many dangers— at a time when the world, driven by science at a breathtaking pace, is taking different paths, and when materialism, vanity, and pleasures have led people astray from the true path.

8. Therefore, I call upon the hearts of My people to teach them and then send them forth as messengers of this Good News.

9. My messengers have always been rejected. But do not be concerned, for the Almighty is with His servants. I Myself was misunderstood; for not all were able to recognize the presence of God in Christ and were merely willing to see in Him a prophet or an enlightened one.

10. I had to bear witness to Myself through My life, My superhuman works, and My superhuman death. And in the face of that truth, many set out with burning faith in their hearts to bear witness to My teaching.

11. Although I had died, I did not forsake you. For after My sacrificial death, I revealed Myself spiritually, full of life. I came to My people in the "Spiritual Valley," and there I prepared them, enveloped them in My light, clothed them in the white robe of purity, and sent them out into the world to become human once more. But the time came to unite the tribes of My people, and so I called them to this corner of the earth. For you are truly the people of Israel, not by blood, but in spirit. My Kingdom is not of this world, nor is your eternal home on earth.

12. Behold your King and Lord, as He descends, full of humility and love for human depravity, to bring His teaching to those who are dead to the light of the Third Era.

13. Seek Me no longer in idolatrous cults. The time for loving Me in a fanatical manner has passed. From the earliest times, I have fought against these evil tendencies among you and revealed to you direct communion with My Spirit through prayer.

14. The writings of past ages could reveal to you what I am repeating to you today; but man has dared to falsify My truths in order to spread them in a distorted form. And so you now have a spiritually sick, weary, and isolated humanity.

15. That is why My wake-up call is being heard through the voice of the messenger, because I do not want you to fall into confusion.

16. On the path I am currently laying out for you, you will be able to discover the One I taught you about in times past; for they are all one and the same.

17. People walk their path with longing, yearning for justice, for truth, for mercy, and for love. They stumble and fall because of human indifference. Yet those who have heard this Voice in the Third Era have felt My presence, and through My spiritual essence they have quenched their hunger, thirst, and pain. Nevertheless, among those who have witnessed My manifestation, there are those who deny it because they consider it

impossible that God would deign to reveal Himself through a sinful human being.

To the unbeliever I say that the purest light of divinity is not dimmed by human sinfulness, for My light stands infinitely above the good or evil deeds of men, and I have come, moreover, to bring light to those who dwell in darkness.

18. It is a divine joy to come to the sinner, to comfort his heart, to let him feel the Father's warmth, and to let him taste the sweetness of the bread of eternal life.

19. You who hear Me and know that you are the people of the Lord—understand that you have not yet fulfilled the mission the Father entrusted to you from the beginning of time, that you have concealed the Law and strewn the paths with pain. But bitterness and the blows of fate have taught you about pain so that you may understand and love your sister, humanity.

20. My Word is universal. Yet if it is not heard by the whole world, it is because of their materialism, which covers people's eyes like a dark blindfold, and because their spiritual hearing has lost the sensitivity to perceive the divine Word.

21. Dangerous times are coming upon you. War, with its immeasurable pain, misery, and grief, will once again shake humanity. Thoughts and feelings will be thrown into confusion, and all of this will remind humanity of its lack of obedience to My laws of love and justice. Yet I, as a loving Father, will stand against the chaos and will let My light shine in the firmament like a dawn of peace and salvation.

22. I am preparing you so that tomorrow you may be the light of the world, so that you may be life and bread, mercy and love among your fellow human beings.

23. Delve into My Word, and you will find Me in its meaning.

24. My Word, which is light and peace for the soul, descends into your hearts at this very moment. My light yearns for this people, who have received My divine revelations in the "Three Times."

25. Israel was asleep when suddenly the signs of My coming began to awaken and unsettle it. I appeared among the people and ushered in a new era for them.

26. In My new teachings, I brought more comprehensive teachings than those of past times, because I found greater receptivity in the faculties of the mind and greater development in the souls.

27. Do not interpret the fact that I have chosen *one* people on earth among others as a sign of favoritism: I love all My children and the nations they have formed equally.

28. Every people brings a mission to Earth, and the destiny that "Israel" has brought is to be, among humanity, the Prophet of God, the beacon of faith, and the path to perfection.

29. My prophecies and revelations, which I have given you since the earliest times, were not interpreted correctly because the hour had not yet come when humanity would have understood them.

30. In the past, "Israel" was a people of the earth; today, they are people scattered throughout the world; tomorrow, the people of God will consist of all souls who, together with their Father, will form the Divine Family in perfect harmony.

31. My Word is the Book of Wisdom that will lead humanity into an unknown, higher, and more beautiful life. They will come to know its essence, and through their spirit they will understand the revelations that once seemed to them like unfathomable mysteries—mysteries that the Father, however, wished to reveal to them when the time was right.

32. You will seek and love the spiritual teachings, and as you strive toward this ideal, you will feel that your journey through life on earth becomes easier. Every hour that passes, every day and every year that goes by, brings you closer to the culmination of this era.

33. I bestow My Word abundantly so that, when it can no longer be heard, you will not fall into confusion. I do not want that day to take "the first" and "the last" by surprise, unprepared. With what confidence will you then be able to devote yourselves to fulfilling your mission, if you know how to understand and follow My instructions!

34. You must still cast aside many customs that continue to obscure your life and your worship. You must strive to elevate your existence so that you may learn to read the divine book that exists within Me.

35. I speak more to the spirit than to the heart, for it is the spirit that can comprehend what elevation and eternity mean. But to those who have made this earth their "eternal" home and seek in it glory, honors, pleasures, and power, I say: Look at your world, how it is shaken by pain, full of sorrow and misery, and illuminated by the deceptive lights of a selfish and vain science!

36. The entire life and all the works of humankind will be judged in these moments. Even nature haunts the souls through its elements and speaks to their hearts.

37. I will ask every creature what the fruit of its task is like. What will its answer be before the Eternal One? And you, multitudes of people, who have heard My voice in this time and know that with each of My words you have received a mission—what will you answer when the hour has come?

38. Truly, I tell you, I grant both one and the other the necessary time so that they may not appear before Me naked, defiled, or wretched. I wish to see you strong so that you may stand firm in the face of misfortunes, the great lessons of life, and temptations.

39. Truly, I tell you, you are stronger than you believe, but you must delve even deeper into My teaching so that you may discover within yourselves the spiritual treasure with which every human being is endowed.

40. You can resolve conflicts, dispel darkness, and bring forth light; you can eliminate evil and attract good.

41. Those who know how to take up their weapons and use them to defeat every adversary will be called soldiers of God. The more evolved souls will instinctively protect their weaker brothers and sisters, and these, in turn, will sense in whose heart they will feel safer.

42. A person's greatness will no longer be measured by their earthly possessions, nor by their titles, nor by their clothing. A poor person may harbor a soul that is exalted through its development and spiritualization, and among them there are many who will reveal the eternal truth to humanity.

43. This hour in which you unite with Me is a moment of spiritual bliss for you, for you are preparing to receive My inspired words and My instructions. Your soul has purified itself to receive and understand the essence of this teaching.

44. Some of you have been willing and ready to listen to Me; others have stubbornly refused to acknowledge Me. Yet I wait patiently for the awakening of these disciples. I have come as a warrior and have thrown Myself into the battle to win over souls, for they are My children. It will not be severity that overcomes their stubbornness, but My love and My patience. I want you to see Me, to recognize Me, so that you may love Me and know that you live within a universe that I govern vigilantly, and that you must follow the path of righteousness that I have ordained for you.

45. I have given you the Law and have expected you to obey it, based on what your conscience tells you. I have not imposed My will upon you, for I have given you your own will, free will, and abilities to make you like Me. Yet if you wish to know My desire, I tell you that I now wish to see you

walking carefully within the laws of justice, free from transgressions, so that you may leave your descendants a good seed, a clear example, and a shining path.

46. The teaching that I leave you today for your perfection forms part of the Book of My Word, in which My wisdom is contained so that it may be studied and internalized—more with the spirit than with the mind or the heart.

47. There is much poverty in the souls of people as a result of their lack of spiritualization. From this stems sadness, the feeling of abandonment, and hunger. This humanity, which I love so dearly, must nourish itself with wisdom, with pure essence, and only the divine Word will strengthen it. In order for humanity to receive the testimony of the people who have heard Me, it must await your preparation and dedication to the fulfillment of your mission.

48. I have taught you to work with the Spirit so that your work may be rich in good deeds. I have told you that where your feet cannot go because the distance is too great, your spirit can carry your message and improve the situation of peoples and nations in danger , of homes where suffering has taken hold, or of the sick who beg for mercy. You can do all this in My name; I grant you this so that you may present greater merits to Me.

49. For the spirit, there is no distance it cannot overcome. You can send your prayer or a good wish to your fellow human beings, and you will encounter no obstacle that will hinder you in your desire to send your message of goodwill to others.

50. Your spirit senses that the time is now near when it will enter a period of greater elevation, in which it must attain a full understanding of its gifts in all their significance.

51. I will not leave you behind without having received the very last of the lessons I have to impart to you. I will make My work known to you during this time, from the beginning to the end, so that you may feel capable of presenting the testimony of My Word to humanity through your works of love.

52. I have taught you to pray so that you may learn to be in communion with Me and may receive My inspiration, which will enlighten you in moments of trial. For humanity will plunge into a chaos greater than that which it is currently experiencing, and therefore it is necessary that you pray for all your fellow human beings.

53. I am writing down the history of humanity. In this book, everything you have done in the world will be recorded. Do you wish to set examples

of obedience and patience, or do you prefer to leave behind a legacy of disobedience and rebellion?

54. Many of you will not have another opportunity to return to Earth to make amends for your transgressions. You will no longer possess that instrument you have today—your body, upon which you rely. You must understand that coming into the world is a privilege for the soul; it is never a punishment. Therefore, you must make use of this grace.

55. After this life, you will go to other worlds to receive new lessons, and there you will find new opportunities to continue ascending and perfecting yourselves. When you have fulfilled your duties as human beings, you will leave this world with satisfaction because you have fulfilled your mission, and there will be peace in your soul.

56. In this time, I have sent you forth not only so that you may save yourselves, but because I have entrusted to you a legion of incarnate and non- ly incarnate beings, for whom you are to be guides and guardians.

57. To all of you, you must bring My Word with the same purity with which I have given it to you—simple in its outward form, yet profound at its core, rich in meaning, full of revelations for everyone, whether educated or uneducated. After the great conflicts that will erupt in the world in the search for truth, My teaching will prevail, and a single worldview will take hold. People's forms of worship of God will be simplified in order to become spiritual. You will have come to know all paths and will have chosen the shortest one to reach Me.

58. My work will crown the efforts of all those who have lived a life of self-sacrifice in anticipation of My return. It will shed light on many of the mysteries that humanity has not yet been able to comprehend; it will be a powerful weapon in the hands of those who love goodness and justice, and it will fill hearts with joy.

59. You will witness how the great "princes" will convert to My teaching and renounce their dominion, their temporal power, in order to attain that of the Spirit—which never fades away. Likewise, you will see churches crumble that once flaunted their pride and vanity, only to then follow My path of humility. Even in the very last of my words, the hungry will eagerly seek the Spirit of Truth, the Comforter, the Master, who returns victorious to reestablish his kingdom in the souls of men.

60. Before all this happens, every deception and every falsehood will be exposed. You will no longer tolerate distortions. The books that do not contain the truth will disappear, and only the one book will remain—the one I have entrusted to humanity, which has been written in their own souls since the beginning of time.

61. Whenever humanity has been in danger, I have come to save it. Today I am preparing My people to be the bulwark of this humanity, which has become entangled in so many struggles and has fallen into a chaos from which it has been unable to rise. When this trial is over, the rainbow of peace will shine.

62. Which of you will be on earth at that time? Which of you will witness this age of peace? Truly, I tell you, that day is not far off, and then this world will be a reflection of the Promised Land that exists in the hereafter.

63. The love that is your origin and purpose of existence will be in all hearts, from which a simple and pure worship of God will arise and reach Me.

64. You have not thought about tomorrow and are calmly awaiting events. You trust that the Master will defend His work. Yet you must remember that it is humanity that I wish to save through My work. I have always turned against his enemies, yet these are his vanity, his selfishness, his love for the world, and his materialism; and I want you to be invincible soldiers in this battle, so that you may halt and destroy the evil that dwells within you today.

65. Repentance, like purifying water, now washes the souls clean, and the light—the acceptance of My commandments—penetrates them. Good intentions have begun to take root.

66. I bless all the works and good thoughts of My children.

67. I come to grant you what you lack. What can those creatures through whom I reveal Myself possibly give you to nourish your soul? Although they, like you, are made in My image and bear My virtues within them, they are not capable of offering you the bread of the Spirit. Consider them merely as My instruments for this form of revelation that I have established with humankind.

68. The soul of "Israel" has evolved. Nevertheless, it has not attained complete spiritualization, and it has been necessary for Me to give you My instruction in audible words through the human intellect so that I may make Myself understood to you.

69. The times when Jesus, my incarnated "Word," revealed Himself to humanity are past. He is now a model for today's spokespeople, and if they emulate Him, they will gain great influence, and large crowds will follow them.

70. Not everyone has understood My work, which was written down in letters that have remained indelible throughout the ages. Therefore, I draw near to you to help you grasp My teachings of times past and to

study the present revelations. Be free, O people; no further servitude or captivity shall remain. Be free to love, to believe, to think, and to work for the good of the world.

71. Seek and recognize within yourselves the likeness you share with Me, so that you may accomplish mighty deeds and, through your acts of love for your fellow human beings, reveal My image. If, on the other hand, you stray from the right path, you distance yourselves from your Creator and— —you will not allow My Spirit to be revealed in your deeds. You will then limit the powers with which I have endowed you, lose your direction, and not know where you came from, where you are going, or when your return to Me will be.

72. The human spirit is hungry; it seeks the nourishment it lacks in religions, worldviews, or teachings. It feels the call of its Father and does not know where to find Him. I spoke to its spirit from the mountain so that it might learn to evolve upward and attain direct communion with My Spirit.

73. I invite everyone into My home, and since there are many who do not know how to seek Me, I have made My manifestations directly perceptible. As a good Shepherd, I make the fold—which is My bosom—recognizable so that souls may rest within it.

74. I will provide everything for you on your return journey to Me. Grasp the meaning of My Word, and you will find in it the necessary knowledge and encouragement.

75. Do not exclude anyone; on every path there are people of good will—souls who love Me and know how to receive My gifts. Always keep My commandment before your eyes, which tells you: “Love one another.”

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 222

1. You see the Master's departure as very near, and therefore you weep in silence, for you have grown accustomed to My loving Word. Yet I tell you: I will not depart without first giving you My final instruction, and thus you will not be at a loss when conveying My instruction.

2. Great trials full of pain are approaching, and your prayer will be able to accomplish much in those hours of bitterness. Unite in your spiritual work; follow My instructions, for I do not want your transgressions and disobedience to be recorded in the Golden Book.

3. In this time, the number of those called has been great. Every time I appear among you, new hearts come to swell your ranks. They are like tombs, for within them they harbor a dead person, which is their own heart.

4. Yet pain purifies the souls. Therefore, many will no longer incarnate. They will go to other realms of existence to devote themselves to the tasks the Father assigns to them.

5. I am helping you in your renewal so that, when you detach yourselves from this world, you will not have to atone for your transgressions, but will appear before the Supreme Judge purified of every blemish.

6. Understand that whatever you do to your fellow human beings, you do to Me, for you are all a part of Myself. Do not forget this, so that you may see your Father in each of your neighbors.

7. In the end, people take pleasure in causing pain. But sooner or later, remorse will come as an implacable judge to judge you and purify you.

8. If you fulfill your noble mission during this time—to renew yourselves and save your fellow human beings—tomorrow your name and that of My people will be spoken with respect and gratitude, even in the most distant regions.

9. Do not forfeit the satisfying feeling of being able to rightly call yourselves my disciples after my departure. But you must be prepared to go out into the provinces, cities, and villages to bring the Good News of my Third Testament and to bear witness to it through your good works.

10. During this time, it appears that certain human doctrines have prevailed, and there are various ideologies. Yet the hour is approaching when a single worldview will prevail— , in which humanity will be united under a single teaching—and this will be Spiritualism.

11. The forces of nature will ensure that people awaken, and whenever they attempt to distort My truth, those forces will speak of My justice.

12. My work will reach the clergy, the kings, and the rulers of the earth, and you will see them kneel before My divinity. Then many books will vanish in the fire, and the book that My “golden pens” have written down under My dictation for the knowledge of future generations will become widely known.

13. They will study this book, and people will scramble for it, eager to learn of the future. For humanity will sense the coming of great chaos.

14. Hold fast to hope unwaveringly, for after this chaos, there will be great peace! Prosperity will be immense. Even nature, which at times seems hostile to you, you will see as lovely in its various seasons. The mountains, valleys, and hills will display a splendor of blossoms and beauty. The trees will be full of good fruit, and health, well-being, and peace will envelop human life.

15. Today, the earth is purifying itself of every impurity until it attains a new virginity.

16. Shortly before the plagues break out, I will give you a premonition of them and speak to you in dreams, so that you may be warned and pray for others.

17. You have not yet witnessed the beginning of the battle against My work, and you must awaken, for educated people will fight against it.

18. Do not dwell too much on the needs of the body; rather, think of the spiritual future of all humanity.

19. My teaching will spread throughout the entire world, but it will not be those who have forgotten their duty who will make it known. It will be My new apostles of humility and spiritualization who, through their works, bear witness to the mercy and love of their Creator.

20. Do not allow humanity to see that you are weak and have learned nothing from Me. Recognize that people have much to learn from you. Do not be like those who say, “Lord, work Your will in me,” but who, at the moment of trial, rebel and even dare to attribute imperfections to Me.

21. I speak plainly, in your language, for I do not wish to leave anything shrouded in mystery. In these final years of My sojourn among you, I will impart many teachings to you. O blessed people of Israel, who, like tireless travelers, are crossing the desert: Pause for a moment to hear My Word. My house opens its gates to all travelers who humbly knock upon them. Satisfy your hunger and thirst, and you will never again be hungry or thirsty.

22. You are now going through days of trial, times of purification and atonement. Yet I am with you to help you not to falter in the face of these trials. Take heart in the certainty that you are the same people as in times

past: a strong, courageous people, a lifeboat for the shipwrecked, a faithful traveling companion, a friend, a brother, and a role model. The task I have entrusted to you today is to love. Love is the seed I have sown within you, for it is the source and foundation of all creation.

23. When you reflect on the fact that I am wisdom—that wisdom springs from love. When you recognize Me as a judge—that judgment is founded on love. When you regard Me as powerful—My power is based on love. If you know that I am eternal—my eternity stems from love, for love is life, and life makes souls immortal. Love is light, life, and knowledge. And this seed I have given you since the beginning of time—the only one that I, as the perfect farmer, have sown in the fields that are your hearts.

24. Today, in the Third Era, you are once again setting out for the Lord's fields to sow the seed you have found. But you have experienced that not all fields are easy to sow; you have also seen that some bear fruit quickly, while others do so only late. Some you found as hard as rock; others were covered with thistles and weeds; and only very few were clean and prepared. You had to work hard to clear those fields and then sow them. Yet when you were patient and watered them with the water of your faith, you were able to see that the seed had sprouted and grown in the fields that were once barren, and you rejoiced in this. Those fields that seemed to constantly reject you are now your friends, your hope, and have brought peace to your soul. There lies your work, your zeal, and your devotion; you can no longer part from them.

25. Continue to watch and pray for those fields; for from the fruit you reap, you will be able to sustain yourselves eternally. However, for this fruit to be sweet to you and bring you true life, you must tend it conscientiously, so that the seed may become a plant, and the plant a mighty tree with broad branches that offer welcome shade to the traveler and abundant fruit that gives life to great multitudes of people. And afterward, this seed must return to the heart of the earth to continue sprouting, growing, and bearing fruit until the end of time.

26. How great is My joy when I am among My disciples during these moments of true spiritual communion. It is the blissful moment when the Father feels the love of His children, and they receive the fatherly kiss that strengthens them. It is the moment when, upon your arrival, you say to Me, "Father, we have worked according to Your instructions." However, since we are not perfect, we come to You like little children, full of gentleness and humility, to show You our harvest as it is at present, so that You, Divine Master, may instruct us with Your love and wisdom,

correct us, and tell us how we should proceed. Show us what we have done wrong, so that with Your assistance we may improve it, and so that, prepared by Your mercy, we may present the work to humanity without adding or taking away any merit from it."

27. And I answer you: Be blessed, for you trust in Me. You know that you are not coming before an executioner or an unjust judge, but that you are with a Father who is all love and instruction.

28. I give you further instruction so that you may prepare yourselves and make use of My words until the very last moment, so that after 1950 you may remain as teachers and guides for humanity.

29. The world is undergoing a trial; the nations feel the full weight of My justice falling upon them, and My light, My voice calling you, is making itself felt throughout all humanity.

People feel My presence; they perceive My Universal Ray descending and resting upon them; they sense Me without knowing this Work*, without having heard My Word, and they lift their souls to Me to ask: "Lord, in what time are we living? These afflictions and sufferings that have befallen humanity—what do they mean, Father?" Do You not hear the lamentations of this world? Did You not say that You would return? When will You come, O Lord?" And in every faith group and religious community, the spirit of My children rises up, and they seek Me, ask Me, inquire of Me, and await Me. And when, due to their lack of preparation, they are unable to sense Me, their faith grows weak, they become confused, and they blaspheme.

Yet I tell you that it is already past time for your emissaries to have crossed the borders of your nation, to have come to them as forerunners of My teaching, to have brought them the Good News, and to have helped them understand the meaning of the trials and the reason for the chaos in which humanity lives.

**The revelations of Christ upon His return in the Word, in spiritual form, which began in Mexico in 1866 through the forerunner Elias.*

30. You have been asleep, O people, and have allowed the time for this to pass unused, contenting yourselves merely with enjoying the warmth of My Word, receiving My miracles, and hearing My forgiveness, which constantly caressed you—without considering that in those very moments when you were enjoying peace, there are millions of your fellow human beings who are losing their way in life and losing their faith, who walk their path without God and without law, who lack daily bread and spiritual nourishment.

31. While you gather around a table with your brothers and sisters, your children, wives, or husbands to enjoy your meals, there are thousands of scattered families who see their homes destroyed by the wars ignited by human passions and lust for power. Many parents have lost their children; many mothers have no food for their young children. There are many orphans who have long since been unable to see the beloved faces of their parents—widows who have lost their minds from sheer grief, multitudes of men who have been taken captive, who are now drinking from a cup of suffering and eating only a single piece of bread that is not enough to sustain their bodies.

32. Although the physical pain the nations are suffering is bloody—consider how much greater, then, is the pain the souls are currently enduring. Truly, I tell you, they are now drinking the dregs of the bitterest cup.

33. Arise, O people, prepare yourselves in prayer, so that your thoughts may reach those nations like doves of peace and open the gates to light, reason, and justice for those peoples. I , am now preparing you, but first I wished to purify you. Remember: To reach Me—how many trials did you have to endure, and what bitterness scourged your soul and your body! For some it was illness; for others, hardship, the rejection of loved ones, their neglect, or their departure. You drank the pain in all its forms like a very bitter cup, so that you might ultimately be purified. Your hearts opened in the deepest pain, which purified you so that you might come to know and love Me.

34. When you came to Me, led by Elijah, the Good Shepherd, you came with great humility to ask Me what I would do with you. For you humbly asked Me to fulfill My will in you. And it has been My will to teach you love, forgiveness, and mercy in all their forms. To this end, I have bestowed upon you spiritual gifts, abilities, and gifts of grace.

35. I am still remaining among you because you have not yet been able to comprehend My divine teaching in all its greatness. You are not yet equipped for the struggle, and therefore I will continue to speak to you until the end of 1950.

36. This teaching is intended not only to save My chosen people, but all the nations of the earth. I will free My children from every form of bondage or captivity so that they may feel themselves to be their own masters and not fall once again into the captivity of ignorance or fanaticism. Once they have attained complete liberation, they can then set about liberating their fellow human beings. Today you are still purifying your customs and religious practices—both spiritual and human.

Afterward, you are to carry out the same work among humanity. I must point out to you, however, that you must do so with humility, without boasting of spiritual exaltation—with gentleness that reveals the sincerity of your intentions through true love in your works.

37. Fulfill your mission with steadfastness and trust in Me, and do all that you have not done in times past, so that you may leave your work complete behind and finally attain the spiritual perfection that awaits you.

38. If this world has been a valley of tears until now, it is because humanity has strayed from My Law. I created a paradise for them and arranged for many of the first spirits to incarnate into the first earthly bodies without ceasing to be angels. I wanted them, when they came to Earth, not to lose their grace and to live in peace and resignation. But humanity did not want it that way, and its weakness and ingratitude, its lack of spirituality, laid the foundation for a world of pain and strife.

39. Man has suffered to earn his daily bread, and woman has stood by him on his path of pain and misfortune. Yet this world, which has been a valley of tears for so many ages, will become a valley of peace when you, My first disciples, have been healed and go forth everywhere to bear witness to Me through your good works.

40. This planet, which has received souls at various stages of development—most of whom were lagging behind—will receive in its bosom beings of great spiritual advancement who can communicate with Me from spirit to spirit. Each coming generation will live with greater purity until the Kingdom of Heaven has taken root in the hearts of humankind.

41. To achieve all this, you will have to strive within your own home to make it a temple of love and instruction in My Law, where parents are My representatives on earth for their children, and children are jewels of great value to their parents—tender plants that must be nurtured with love. The man, as he tends his fields and performs the work assigned to him, shall courageously carry forward the fulfillment of his task as a banner. The woman shall be the man's loving companion and a self-sacrificing mother, so that both, together with their children, may bless the bread that nourishes them.

42. I want you to take the bread of my teaching with you wherever you go and to preach with humility. For when some people observe your lives, they will wonder: Who are these people who know how to live with such love and simplicity? Who are these people who are content with a piece of bread, and who, despite their poverty, appear healthy and strong and have no need to turn to scientists in search of advice and healing?

But when they finally ask you who has taught you, you shall tell them: The Divine Master "in the Spirit," who has come to us in the Third Era in fulfillment of the promise He made in times past.

I want you to bear witness to Me through your deeds, for humanity is weary of words. There are many among your fellow human beings who strive to preach the Gospel and who— —though it is the Word I gave you in the Second Era—have been unable to save the humanity of this Third Era because they lacked the practice of good works and the power of example. It was for these very words that My apostles gave their lives. They understood very well how to take Me as their example, and they sealed the fulfillment of their mission with their blood.

43. Today I do not demand your blood; I do not ask you to sacrifice your lives. What I ask of you is love, sincerity, truthfulness, and selflessness.

44. Thus I teach you, and in this I instruct you, thereby raising the disciples of My Divinity in this Third Era; for I see you observing the course of the world with indifference, and this is because you do not know how to put yourselves in the hearts of people, where there is so much misery and so much pain. There is great inequality; for I see masters who lack only the crown to call themselves kings, and I see subjects who are true slaves. From this, a struggle has erupted. Among those masters who have become rich in this world, there are many who call themselves Christians, yet I tell you that they scarcely know My name.

45. Those who do not see their fellow human beings as their neighbors, who amass riches and seize what belongs to others, are not Christians, for they know no compassion. The struggle between the spiritual and the material will come; humanity will be drawn into this conflict. Yet how much suffering will it have to endure before the victory of justice comes!

46. In the midst of this conflict of doctrines and worldviews, My teaching will prevail, as if the light of a lighthouse were to appear in the midst of a thunderstorm. Understand, through My Word, the situation that will weigh heavily upon humanity. Then you will judge with better discernment and will know what you must do so as not to remain idle.

47. Understand that the only spiritual treasure for which you must fight is that of My Law. You have sacrificed the symbols through which you once worshiped Me in order to make way for a more perfect understanding. Yet—behold how, even in this day and age, nations rise up and vie for possession of that land and those places where I revealed Myself in times past. Although I have caused many symbols to disappear, people never run out of reasons for their idolatry and fanaticism. I tell you: Before future generations bow down before the idols of today , My justice

will destroy them, and the only pillars that will withstand the power of My justice will be those that support the sanctuaries erected in the depths of your hearts—sanctuaries of faith, peace, and brotherhood. For the spiritual is indestructible.

48. When the earth is then prepared, My spiritual teaching will gently enter the hearts of men in the Third Era; its victory will not be achieved through bloodshed nor through insults. Spiritualism will take hold through mutual understanding. No one who attempts to impose My teaching by force will be a soldier of the truth, for My teaching does not come through material conquest.

For if, in the Second Era—when I was preparing you to reign in your hearts—I told you that My Kingdom is not of this world, how could I tell you the opposite today, now that I am elevating your soul to reign within it? My teaching rests on foundations of love. But you have forgotten this, and that is why I told you that it would be necessary for Me to return among humanity to remind them of the forgotten law—the one that your forebears loved, and for which many martyrs and apostles died with you in mind.

49. My sacrifice at that time was not enough, and so I am here with you once again. New apostles are needed, and soon I will send them out with the divine seed. Just as the winds blow from one end of the earth to the other, so will My teaching spread. My messengers will not go alone; a world of invisible beings will accompany them as hosts of light to make their journey even more wondrous, and they will truly be heard by all.

50. Disciples, learn from Me until the time comes when you must set out to teach My instruction to your fellow human beings. Know even now that once the year 1950 has passed, you will no longer be overcome by that rapture; rather, it will then suffice to lift your thoughts to Me with the preparation I have taught you, so that words of light may flow from your lips. Develop your spiritual gifts so that you may be able to receive My inspiration.

51. I give you this guidance so that you may study it thoroughly and grasp its meaning, which will be of use to you tomorrow when you must teach my fellow human beings about my doctrine of love.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 223

1. I have come down to you to seek you out, for you have long since strayed from the path and are doing nothing to find the true way.

2. You had been missing My presence as your Master, and therefore I have come among you to give you courage, strength, and faith to fight for the salvation of your souls.

3. A great spiritual ignorance envelops humanity; it is unaware of its purpose and its responsibility on Earth, and that is why it has strayed from the path.

4. Man does not know who he is, and therefore he does not know how much he harbors within his soul. He has been content to develop his human abilities. But because of his lack of interest in what is uplifting and noble, he has not taken notice of the soul's abilities.

5. How, then, could humanity discover the abilities it carries within itself?

6. It was necessary for Me to draw near to your hearts to rouse you from the deep spiritual lethargy into which you had sunk, and to remind you that you are not merely matter, that you are not meaningless, and even less so outcasts.

7. When you heard My Word, you said to Me joyfully, "Lord, is it possible that there are so many gifts within our being?" Then you began to understand something of who you are and what you mean in the universe.

8. Sometimes you doubt the gifts that I have told you you possess. Yet I tell you that your doubt stems from the fact that you have not developed them, which is why they cannot manifest themselves in the way you would like.

9. It is true that there are instances in which you can accomplish amazing works through faith alone. But you must know that it was My love that granted you that miracle to strengthen your faith, even though you yourselves would not yet have been capable of accomplishing that work.

10. The unfolding of the soul's abilities takes a long time; a single earthly body is not enough for this, nor is a single existence on earth. But My providence, which is in all things, always provides each soul with new bodies in which it can continue its development, and helps it in its perfection so that it may reach the place intended for it. I tell you this because I have caught you thinking that what you have achieved is very little compared to what you were told you possess, and then doubts arise in your hearts, and discouragement takes hold of you.

11. Through what I have now told you, you will be able to understand that it will not be possible for you to fully develop the gifts with which your soul is endowed. For since they belong to a being that is of eternity and part of infinity, it is only natural that in a life as brief as that of a human being on earth, you will not go far enough to experience the full unfolding of some of your abilities.

12. Nevertheless, I must explain to you that, even though you know you cannot achieve the fullest development of your gifts in this present life, you must not slacken in your zeal to attain higher development. On the contrary—consider that if you could experience the full development of your spiritual gifts in a single lifetime, those gifts would be very small.

13. I ask only that you take *one* step forward in each incarnation, but that this step be a firm one toward perfection. Then it will be your soul that perceives its progress, as it reveals itself with ever-greater wisdom through the bodies entrusted to you in each life.

14. You are now in the preparatory phase: through My Word, all the gifts you possess have already been revealed to you, and you have been made aware of the task you must fulfill on your path of spiritual development.

15. You have already been tested by the trials to which a soul must be subjected in order to receive a message or a divine revelation. All that remains is for you to begin your unfolding, trusting that your path will be illuminated by the light of conscience, which will always tell you what you must do.

16. You wish that your spirit-to-spirit communion were perfect, that the gift of clairvoyance were fully revealed, that the power of healing would allow you to perform a miracle in every situation, and that the gift of the (inner) Word would blossom on your lips and overflow with comfort, wisdom, and prophecies. But when you realize that you are still far from reaching those heights, you become sad, silent, and gloomy. Why is that, disciples? Do you not understand that much of what you wish to achieve depends on your preparation?

17. Surely you know what preparation a disciple must have in order to be refreshed by the fruit of his spiritualization, and what it means to lead a pure life: the readiness to pray, to serve your fellow human beings, and to resist temptations, so that at the moment when you need your spiritual strength and your gifts to perform some act of love, you will find your being prepared and thus have the satisfaction of seeing the miracle you have implored from the Father in your prayer become a reality.

18. Then you will be able to see the first rays of light from the Great Day, which has long been foretold by prophets and messengers. You will be able to feel how I descend in the Spirit to speak to you of Eternal Life, which awaits you all, for you are all destined for it.

19. I penetrate to the very depths of your being to prove to you that for Me there are no barriers or obstacles that prevent My light from reaching the depths of your soul.

20. I tell people that—since they have gone through earthly life without heeding the duties and mission of the soul—I send them this message of wisdom so that they may prepare themselves and be able to enter spiritual life when the call goes out to each one.

21. I say to them: Since they have blocked the soul's path here on Earth, they should at least allow it to prepare for the time when it will no longer need an earthly body.

22. Do you think that life is limited to your existence on Earth? Do you think that My Law and My Teaching illuminate only your life in this world? No, you multitudes of people who hear My Word: I did not enact the Divine Law for your body; I used it to enlighten your soul.

23. I know why I speak to you in this way. For my gaze discerns among the crowd those who need Me to speak to them in this manner.

24. They are the materialists who see no further than their eyes can see, who do not believe that beyond their intellect and their senses lies eternity, truth, and wisdom.

25. Those who are already beginning to allow the spiritual soul to reign in their deeds, in their thoughts, and in their entire lives—those who are already beginning to free their souls from everything that binds them to the world—do not need Me to speak to them in this way. They, too, came in material form to the proclamation of My Word, without understanding what they heard, without grasping its meaning, and I, too, sought them out in what they loved most in life.

26. The Kingdom of the Spirit is infinite; yet to attain the elevation that enables you to rejoice in it and live within it, it is necessary to know the path and to have the light to ascend to it. Do not, however, think that I despise your earthly life: no, disciples. Why should I despise it, since I have prepared it for you! Understand that life in the material world is likewise a part of life in the spiritual, infinite, and eternal Kingdom.

27. Strictly speaking, the purpose that My Word is to fulfill among you is to show you the sure path you must follow to attain spiritualization.

28. When I speak to you of spiritual life, I am not referring only to the existence of disembodied souls; rather, I am helping you understand that spiritual life is everywhere, for everything emanates from it.

29. Only the light of that life will be able to reveal the truth to you; only in it will people be able to comprehend all that they long to experience and need to know.

30. Those who stubbornly refuse to acknowledge the life of the soul will be nothing but poor beings who live on earth without a purpose, stumbling and falling without realizing that, at the very core of their being, they carry the key to the door of eternity and also the light that can illuminate the path leading to peace, wisdom, and bliss.

31. Yet My mercy awakens them from their deep slumber, raising up the "last" so that they may stand by the "first" in their struggle against materialism in this age—in all that *they* were unable to do.

32. The world has been prepared and purified through suffering and awaits the disciples of the Divine Master. Humanity is going through a time of trial.

33. Understand the greatness of your mission.

34. I will illuminate your path when your light dims for a brief time, so that your soul may neither stumble nor go astray. For you are the messengers of peace, the bearers of an eternal revelation.

35. Your form of worship shall no longer be tainted by foreign influences, nor shall you fall once more into spiritual bondage.

36. People must not hang the image of their Lord before your eyes, for they have not yet been able to discover My true likeness, even though they carry it within themselves.

37. Within every human being there is an inner realm, a secret treasury, something infinite, a mystery. There lies the sanctuary where the Father dwells, whose door remains locked because you have not been able to penetrate your inner self. Humanity has failed to discover the true sanctuary it carries within itself. It looks only outward and perceives only the external. It is the body and the physical senses.

38. This is the time when all of humanity is spiritually asleep. There is not a single religious community that offers true worship to its God. You must set out to proclaim My Word and bear witness to Me through your example. Without works of love, My teaching will have no persuasive power on your lips.

39. I will send you to the nations when I see that you are prepared, when there is sincerity in your soul and in your "flesh." Then you will be able to resolve the great conflicts, to pass through great whirlwinds

without being swept away, to withstand storms, and to pass through thick fog, because you are already opening your eyes to a light higher than any human science.

40. Because you are humble, you are destined to dispel many veils in the presence of philosophers and scholars. You shall be peace, comfort, and salvation for all.

41. Among all the peoples of the earth, I am currently giving signs of My new revelation through intuition and dreams. The echo of My footsteps is already being heard nearby.

42. Understand how much I love you: Why do you fear Me? Whoever is within My Law has nothing to fear from Me.

43. You listen to Me with reverence and devotion, and yet you fear Me. The reason for this is that your conscience tells you that you are not yet performing perfect works.

44. Fulfill your duty toward your God and toward your neighbors; pay your debt of gratitude, and you will all be received by the Lord.

45. If some falter on the path due to clumsiness, lack of study, lack of spiritual depth, or ignorance, the others must not falter as well. But give your support to the one who has fallen, and awaken the one who sleeps.

46. Truly, I tell you, the "first ones" will not attain true perfection on this earth, nor will you, even if you continue to make progress along the path. After them, others will come who will take another step forward, and after them, still others who will go even further, and so on. But while they are progressing in their development, you, as spiritual beings, will already have ascended spiritually. That is why I tell you that the "first" must always pave the way for the "last."

47. Soon you will leave this earthly body, and when you then enter the Spiritual World, you will be convinced that your life's journey on this Earth has not been in vain, and that knowledge of Spiritualism enabled you, upon leaving the body, to spread the wings of your soul to draw near to your Father.

48. Nurture the hope of this new life, and you will find comfort in the misfortunes you now endure in this valley of tears, blood, and death.

49. Make your fellow human beings my disciples. See how "the last one" immediately understands my Word. Realize that you must not offer him bad fruit.

50. Humanity is now reaching a certain spiritual maturity to understand My work.

51. After 1950, this teaching will not fall into oblivion; rather, it will flourish. The work will intensify, and the books of gold will be opened so

that wisdom may flow from them, and you will come to understand what you did not understand before. The writings that contain My principles and My parables will be carried from province to province, from home to home, and from heart to heart.

52. Then you will see how many will give you a warm welcome and receive you with open arms, for their souls will yearn to behold the Father on His true altar.

53. You shall pass on My teachings, using the examples and commandments of Moses, recalling the words of Jesus and what I have revealed to you in this "Third Era," uniting it all into a single work.

54. A "war" of worldviews and teachings will break out in the world. Yet I will ensure that this movement leads you to the light.

55. My light is upon the whole earth. Everywhere upon it, I will raise up men and women through whom I will make Myself known.

56. This nation in which you live will fulfill a great mission in this time and in times to come. In the midst of the greatest pain and trials, it will be a bulwark; it will bestow light and peace and serve as a pillar of support for other nations. Its heart will free itself from selfishness and self-interest and transform into one of benevolence and brotherhood.

57. All religious communities will be judged, and the most powerful among them will be the most afflicted. You do not know which of them will take their throne of glory upon their shoulders to carry it to other lands in flight from My justice.

58. Today I wish to tell you that no material churches or altars of fanaticism are to be erected among you. Rituals and traditions will disappear. Neither priests nor clergy are to exalt themselves before you.

59. You will have no authority or power of any kind to bestow the title of saint upon any human being.

60. Those who attain a strong spiritual connection with My Divinity will be the most humble.

61. The time has come when not a single stone of the imperfect cult will remain standing, when the only church is within the human being, the altar is in his heart, the offering is in his deeds, the candlestick is in his faith, and the bell is in his call, which awakens the sleeping souls.

62. I speak lovingly to you so that you may recognize Me by this love.

63. You are little creatures whom I guide along the path of spiritual ascent, and whose faults I forgive so that you may learn to forgive your neighbor.

64. Ponder My Word syllable by syllable, so that you may be spiritually strong and serve as a pillar among humanity.

65. I have given you of My Light, with which you will be able to enlighten your brothers and sisters. With this authority, you will, like Jesus, liberate the souls of darkness who, bound and confused, populate the earth.

66. My Light surrounds and envelops all things, for you have all come forth from My Spirit. You belong to Me, and to Me you must return.

67. Do not think that I come only for the sake of the people of Israel. True, from the very beginning I have given *you* laws, commands, and instructions to make you My disciples, who must teach humanity—who must be the sight of the blind, the staff of the lame, and the healing balm of the leper. That is why I have left you behind only as older brothers and sisters. Yet I want you to understand that when I speak of those sufferings, I am speaking of the blindness of the soul, of the lack of spiritual flexibility or freedom, and of the leprosy that is vice and sin. Know that it is your soul that I wish to save, although your body, too, is worthy of My mercy. Yet to the body I give all this as well.

68. Within your soul there exists a great healing power that has not fully revealed itself due to a lack of faith and trust in this gift.

69. The soul is clothed in My grace, yet it stumbles because of the weakness of the flesh. Strive for harmony and unity between your soul and your body, so that you may do My will.

70. My Word is crystal-clear water that refreshes you, so that you may no longer thirst in this world.

71. Humanity seeks and loves Me within its religious communities and sects, and receives My caress and My light.

72. Souls are at different levels on the ladder of spiritual ascent, but I love them all equally and give them the means to reach the summit. In the same way, you should love your fellow human beings, regardless of the level of spiritual development they have attained.

73. I want you to open your hearts completely, to prepare a dwelling place for Me within them and to kindle the torch of faith there. I want to teach you to feel the pain of others as if it were your own.

74. The “tribes” of this “people” will unite spiritually before the great tribulations that have been foretold come to pass.

75. You must now earn merit so that the world may find light on its path and so that you may spiritually combat the selfishness and hatred that have once again taken hold of people’s hearts.

76. Blessed is he who listens to Me and opens the doors of his heart, for he will be My good disciple.

77. Make room in your hearts for faith, hope, and love, so that absolute trust in your Lord may dwell there, so that you may feel no weariness on the path nor come to a standstill , and so that you may perform acts of mercy among those who suffer.

78. This is the seed that I have always entrusted to you. Yet if you have not accomplished perfect works like your Father, it is because you have only traveled half the path and your flesh still sins. I know all this, and that is why I seek you with infinite patience.

79. Therefore, I am currently creating—lesson by lesson—the Book of Wisdom, which I will leave behind before your eyes when I withdraw My Word. In it you will find the teachings that will encourage you to continue following the narrow path of fulfilling your mission with hope, longing for the land I have offered you, which is My own bosom.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 224

1. I record each of your works in the Book of Spiritual Ascent. And so that you may know your mission on Earth, I have awakened the spiritual gifts that I have entrusted to you since the beginning of time.

2. You have come forth from Me, and from that moment on you have been prepared; and when I sent you to Earth—which is a place of struggle and perfection—I gave you the Law that teaches you love for your Father and also tells you: "Love one another, so that you may be in harmony with all the beings I have created." In My eyes, you are all great and worthy. I have created everyone with the same love, and for Me there are no differences between one and another.

3. I have long awaited the return of the children. If your hearts are not moved upon hearing My Word, if you do not shed tears of repentance, it is because you have not kept watch and awaited the fulfillment of My promise, which I gave you in the Second Era. I have now come to bring spiritual and material blessings. My Word, which is the fruit of the Tree of Life, will satisfy your hunger. I bring peace to people of good will—the reward I grant you on earth for obeying My commandments.

4. Lift up your soul, purify your heart, and, in an act of love toward My Divinity, enter into spiritual communion with Me. I will pour out My blessings upon you.

5. Pray, and your prayer will convert sinners and convince those who have sinned out of ignorance—and do not realize how greatly they have offended Me—of their transgression. I will remove the seed of evil and let you experience the blessings of renewal and the fulfillment of your mission.

6. For each of your good deeds I have a blessing, for your problems a solution, and for your pain a healing balm. But when you are healthy and strong, teach your fellow human beings, encourage them to do good, and be an example, so that it is not only words that speak of Me, but your deeds that bear witness that you are My disciples and that you take Me as your model.

7. I speak to the Christian world and to those who have not believed in Christ, to the people of Israel—that is, to the followers of Moses. To all I will bestow My light and My tenderness. This light will dispel error and ignorance, and faith in Me will unite all souls and make them equal to one another.

8. After a great struggle, peace will return to humankind. Today you face enemies of your faith, your spirituality, and your good deeds, because the prevailing atmosphere is impure and you have been unable to halt the

advance of evil. Yet in truth, you are the ones commissioned to transform this world by restoring to it the health, peace, and faith that it has lost.

9. You will not be alone in your struggle. Your God fights ahead of you, and He does so as always. The powers of evil will be bound, humanity will be set free and restore its life, and faith will return to its heart.

10. When you experience great triumphs in the exercise of your gifts, do not become proud; do not allow yourselves to be admired simply because you have been the instruments I have used to “speak” to humanity.

11. Remember that I have forgiven your transgressions and removed your imperfections. I have made use of simpler, uneducated, and ignorant minds, which I have trained to carry out My purposes.

12. My Word will be preserved in writing. This book will serve as a guide and instruction for the people. If you are not sufficiently prepared to understand My new revelations, continue to study My Word. I am preparing the hearts of the disciples who are to compile this book. In it, you will find My essence and My presence. It will be the legacy that I will leave to humanity. Those inspired by Me will enact laws of love, leaving behind wise commandments, thoughts, and principles that the world will come to know. For My Word will find receptive hearts ready to receive it among all the peoples of the earth.

13. Those nations that have endured the hardships of war await the messengers who will confirm their faith that I have returned to establish My Kingdom in the spirit of man and to make a covenant of love and justice with him, as it is written.

14. I have placed a guardian angel at your right hand who knows your life. His task is to guide you and protect you from danger. It is the “Spiritual World” that stands by you, thereby fulfilling a great mission of love. You have Elijah, the self-sacrificing shepherd, who guides your soul, whether you are incarnate or no longer incarnate.

15. His name is not known to all of humanity, nor is his mission. But soon they will learn that he is my forerunner in all ages.

Mary is maternal love and your comfort in all the tribulations to which the soul is subjected. She intercedes for you, and in these difficult times she stands by you to encourage you through your trials. She is the intercessor between the Son and the Father. And the Master who speaks to you has come to instruct you and to leave you prepared as My disciples when I depart.

16. Humanity, I return to you through the human faculty of reason to implant My teaching in your spirit and My essence in your heart. I return

to you as a torch of heavenly light to guide people along the path of spiritualization, which is the way to eternal life.

17. The light of My teachings illuminates you so that you may shine in the shadows of this world.

18. Receive this message that Christ sends you, so that you may connect in thought with your Heavenly Father, for He will respond to you with love in the same way.

19. Welcome, you sorrowful people who are weary of suffering: Come and find rest in My love. I am peace and serenity, and I wish to leave the same within your souls. I am your Cross-bearer and your hope. Rejoice and take heart; I am with you!

20. In the moments when you hear My Word, you feel happy. There is peace in My Divine Spirit when I sense that you are listening to Me, and I wish to convey this feeling to you. You have been awaiting My return for a long time.

21. Keep My Word, which is like golden wheat, and do not lose it. It is essential that you recognize the immeasurable significance of love for your neighbor, for then you will experience the miracles that love brings about. How sad it is when any of My children do not feel in their hearts the joy that their spiritual soul experiences! I want to see you comforting, loving, and healing—whether it be the body or the soul of the one who suffers. Whoever loves does not know the hatred that embitters life. Whoever loves does not know the resentment that destroys the heart and grieves the soul. Whoever loves has kindness in their words, in their gaze, and in their deeds; their life is filled with love, and their physical death will be gentle.

22. My Spirit eternally comforts yours with His fatherly words. Yet when you suffer deeply and call upon Me in your pain, you believe that your cry has not been heard by Me. You doubt because you are unable to feel Me. For although you carry Me within you, you do not know it, nor do you believe it. When have I ever failed to tell you that I love you? If only you could hear Me—how happy you would be. Every person would be a sower in My fields, a gardener in My orchards, and his seed of love would be watered by Me.

23. You have become materialistic, and therefore you have gone astray and feel distant from Me. Yet I will grant you the spiritualization that brings you closer to this source of wisdom and revelation. There are many who read the pages of My Gospel daily without following and living by My teachings. What good does it do them to repeat My words? Those, on the

other hand, who follow Me on the path of the heart and of feeling will draw closer to their Master.

24. Truly, I tell you: Come to Me, people, but it must be done by ascending the ladder of love and magnanimous thought. Begin now, so that you may put an end to your sufferings, so that you may cease weeping, and awaken from that sleep into which you have fallen.

25. There are so many ways to serve Me and to be of service to your neighbor. Scatter My seed as a comfort to those who suffer. Endure the trials of pain that befall you on your life's journey through faith. Faith knows no "impossible," for it is a divine gift. United with love, it will be your shield against the storms of this world. What will you be in life without good deeds? Make the most of this existence, for if you do not, you will never know the health of the soul, because it draws its strength only from goodness. Ensure that your thoughts are as pure as lilies, that your deeds have the fragrance of flowers.

26. Arise, O people, and come to Me, for I await you. Come by the path of the heart, and you will reach your destination along it; and even if centuries pass, I will continue to await you.

27. Do not be like young birds that die in their nests before they have learned to fly.

28. I speak to you through thoughts that come from God at the moment of inner readiness (of the messengers), even if they are expressed through human lips . My presence comes to you, caresses you, and awakens you. So do not wait until tomorrow to caress those who, in turn, are waiting for you. I do not want to hear you say, *"Tomorrow* I will set out to fulfill my mission." For if you do not make use of your life, you will continue to shed tears, and I will continue to wait for you. You are my beloved seed, which, under my care, promises to bring forth beautiful blossoms and good fruit.

29. There, in eternity, are the souls of those who were great in the world through their love and mercy. There they reunite after completing their mission on earth, and from there they offer their assistance to the weak human beings and the fearful souls who still wander through the world, and they pour out their love upon humanity. There are no divisions or estrangements there as in your world, where people neither love nor understand one another because their creeds and religious dogmas separate them. Know that religions are only temporary paths that lead souls to the Light, where all will shine equally, united by the Law of Love.

30. Therefore, I tell you that love must be the cornerstone of every religion, for this light transcends all theory, science, or philosophy, and is felt and recognized by all human beings.

31. Among the multitudes of people who hear My Word in this age are those with strong and developed souls who come in search of the spiritual and shun ceremonies, rites, and forms of worship. They come in search of God as love and as wisdom, whom they revere more than matter, and as soon as they are free, they feel that they need neither priests, nor masters, nor teachers. They are like torches that illuminate the path for others.

32. Many who live today in the "Spiritual Valley" have marked out the path of development for you with their indelible imprint of faith, mercy, wisdom, and love. They are exalted, radiant beings whom you will encounter when you return to the beyond. For they will all be united in the Father's infinite love, in which all religious communities on Earth should be united. The messages that these beings send to this world come like white birds to alight in the minds of those prepared by love and inspiration. How many of those thoughts, inspirations, or messages that have come to humanity in the form of angels have had to return to the beyond because people did not know how to receive them. There, in My bosom, they will wait for human hearts to prepare themselves so that they may be sent to them once more, like a breath of love.

33. Prepare yourselves, O people! Do not close your hearts any longer when the message returns to you, just as the waves return, just as the song of the birds returns with the dawn, just as hope returns to hearts weary from suffering and waiting.

34. Love! Whoever does not love carries a deep sadness within: the sadness of not possessing, of not feeling, the most beautiful and highest thing in life.

35. This is what Christ taught you through His life and His death, and what He bequeathed to you in His divine Word, summed up in the sentence: "Love one another with the love that I have taught you."

36. The day will come when those who have not loved will free themselves from their bitterness and prejudices, come to Me, and rest with Me, where they will return to life and hear My loving Word, full of infinite tenderness. Truly, I tell you, in My love lies My strength, My wisdom, and My truth. It is like an infinite ladder that manifests itself in various forms—from the lowest human beings to the highest souls who have attained perfection. Love, even if it is in your own way, but always

love. Do not hate, for hatred drags a trail of death in its wake, whereas through love one forgives and forgets all resentment.

37. Study My Word. I want to hear you speak of the gifts of the Spirit, of love, and of mercy.

38. Know that wisdom is also attained through the feelings of the heart. Those feelings become words that contain profound teachings and sublime ideas inspired by love.

39. I give you this light so that your lives may be elevated and transformed, so that you may share this light with the sick, the children, and the needy, for this path will not weary you.

40. Become apostles of goodness, and your spiritual countenance will become so beautiful that it will be reflected in your deeds.

41. If you have believed that you have attained heaven simply because you hear My discourses, you are mistaken. Only those who follow My teachings will attain heaven. If you believe that the soul will find the necessary peace of mind by participating in the rites of various religious communities, I tell you with certainty: No! The soul finds peace only when the conscience does not reproach it.

42. My love always seeks out those who need it most. Thus, I became human back then to devote Myself to *a* people. This people heard My word. Yet although they had heard the truth, they did not recognize Me, and their blindness culminated in their shedding the innocent blood of the Lamb.

43. Jerusalem! Jerusalem! — the land where My preaching and My sacrifice came to an end. You will not be the only one to suffer pain and war. Yet you will be severely afflicted. But there will also be war in other places, because people create it with their thoughts, and in it they will have to meet their end.

44. When people think of war, it is because they have no love in their hearts. Yet I ask you: Why can you neither love nor forgive? Do you think that I love those who sacrificed Me any less than those who wept for Me? Know that through your lack of love and understanding, you are still crucifying Me.

45. Jerusalem is now a place of sorrow, and I say to you: Beware of shedding innocent blood or slandering My messengers, for your children will then shed many tears for everyone you cast out and will suffer great pain for the sake of even one person to whom you cause pain. This will not be My punishment, but the fruit of your own deeds.

46. Weep, you people, if you do not know how to love; weep if you do not know how to forgive; weep with the bitterness of one who mourns his

own death. For whoever does not love cannot come to Me. Therefore, I say to you: Weep, be moved within, for if you feel, it is because you still have life and can purify yourselves in your tears of repentance.

47. Throughout the ages, I have addressed the children of My people to remind them of the covenant they made with the Father, and to tell them that they are the messengers of My peace among this humanity that has strayed onto the paths of sin.

48. My light has always illuminated the path of "Israel" so that it may perform works upon it that are pleasing to the eyes of the Lord.

49. The light of My divinity has always shone upon the people. But whenever they believed themselves to be forsaken, they lost their spirituality and their faith and fell into idolatry.

50. Therefore, its spiritual progress has been slow. If this people had freed itself from selfishness from the earliest times and had passed on to the peoples of the earth all that I gave and revealed to it, My Law and My Teaching would be respected by all of humanity. But look at the world as it goes on without My Law, drinking a very bitter cup and suffering hunger and pain.

51. My people were unable to prevent the earth from being drenched in human blood. Peace has never been achieved because its messengers kept it to themselves in their hearts, because they doubted their ability to perform this miracle. You are like My disciple Thomas, who set a painful example for you and revealed himself to you as one of My apostles who doubted My truth. There are also those among you who doubt.

52. There are children of this people whose hearts have become vain, to the point that they considered themselves absolute masters on earth. They are souls dominated by the materialism of the world and the heart's need for recognition.

53. They are the ones who have forgotten My justice and the immortality of the soul; they have covered them with a dark veil that prevents them from seeing the clarity of My light. Yet My justice and My love are descending in this time upon the members of this people who, according to My will, have incarnated once more on Earth to tell humanity how to distribute My peace and My blessings among mankind.

Among this people here are those whom I have sent forth at this time so that they might authenticate My new revelation among you, and so that they might later bear witness to it before your fellow human beings.

You now feel a deep pain when you see that, even though you are close to your Lord, you do not love one another, you have not acknowledged one another, and there are moments when you feel restless.

54. You will not see Me as a human being during this time; yet even though you do not see Me with your eyes, you will believe in My revelation. You must recognize the spiritual stage in which you find yourselves and the mission I have entrusted to you.

55. This time of responsibility weighs upon you. To advance in the struggle, first delve into My Word with the feeling as if you were listening to the Master on the bank of a river. In this time, your soul will attain great purity through renewal and become worthy to share its gifts with others, and worthy to be in My presence.

56. When the world learns that you had Me among you and heard Me, it will seek in this people virtues, role models, and teachings capable of convincing it.

57. It is not only you who will bestow favors upon others. It is I who prepare the hearts so that they may bestow favors upon you when you need them. And you, who are sensitive, will know to whom you owe these favors.

58. For it is not My will that places thorns in your path, because I truly love you. You encounter only what you yourselves have sown along the way, and if it is pain, if it is adversity, if it is tears, do not blame your God and do not blaspheme, for you are the children of the light.

59. Understand that you are all heirs to My Kingdom. But to enter it, you must earn great merit.

60. Act in your lives according to My Law, and it will lead you, like a shining star, to the gates of the “Promised Land.”

61. Be the light, the way, and the knowledge in the world. Invite your fellow human beings to come to My table, which awaits you. There you will enjoy the bread of eternal life.

62. Eat, rich and poor alike, for this feast will cost you nothing. But you must mingle with one another so that true joy may reign at this feast.

63. Come near to hear this word, for soon you will no longer hear it.

64. When I speak of the end of this revelation drawing near, some of you cannot understand why I do not allow it to continue indefinitely among humanity. To this I reply that none of the forms of revelation through which God has spoken to humanity over the course of time has been eternal. Your Father has always had to take on human form in doing so, and how necessary this was in order to be heard, seen, and felt by you. Therefore, the physically perceptible revelation will never be the highest and most perfect form of your communication with the Lord.

65. Once you have attained the elevation of your lives through spiritualization, once the righteousness, love, and light present in My

teaching have become the standard for your deeds, and once the devotion you show Me is entirely spiritual, then you will be in the era of spirit-to-spirit dialogue, of perfect communication— when the Father is no longer compelled to carve His law into stone to make Himself understood and to secure obedience— when He no longer needs to make His Divine "Word" become flesh in order to speak to people through human lips—when He no longer needs to make use of the limited intellectual capacity of those who speak on My behalf, to whom I have granted My intercession in this Third Age.

66. My Law, carved in stone, is eternal in its meaning, but its outward form is transitory. I caused the tablets on which the Commandments were engraved to disappear. What your Father desired was for the Law to remain written in the hearts. I also tell you that not even Jesus, the Promised One, the Anointed One, the Son of God, remained on earth forever. His Word, His teaching, His works, and His exemplary life were indeed imperishable; they possessed the essence of eternity. But His human life on earth was brief. For after He had poured Himself out in wisdom, love, and mercy, there was no reason to remain a moment longer once He had completed His exemplary work. The voice of Christ is the Word of the Father; it resounded and will resound eternally in all souls.

67. The same will happen in this time, people. This manner in which My Spirit reveals Himself to you through the minds of the spokespeople will soon come to an end, for it is not the most perfect. The meaning, however, that emerges from the words coming from the lips of the voice-bearers will be eternal, for it is the same essence of the Word that I brought to you earlier, and the same essence contained in the Law that I gave you in the First Era.

68. Reflect earnestly as good disciples, and you will realize that the outward forms—the humanized or material aspect of all your Father's revelations—cannot remain among you forever. For if this were to happen, you would never break free from your stagnation; you would never evolve. You must, however, understand that it is your spiritual destiny to ascend, to attain, to conquer, and to know.

69. The outward aspect of that revelation of the Father on Sinai was the stone, which served as the medium upon which the Divine Law was engraved.

70. The outward aspect of God's revelation to humanity through Jesus was the physical body, the human form of Christ. And in the present age, the outward aspect of My revelation has been the voice of , which is why this form of revelation, like those of past ages, will come to an end.

71. Understand that you are children of the Spiritualist people, who are to be nourished not by forms but by essence. If you understand My Word correctly, you will never again fall into idolatry, nor will you cling to external ritual acts, to forms, or to the transitory, because you will always strive for the essential, the eternal.

72. Recognize that in all things you live bound to the material world. I have seen how, when one of your loved ones departs from this world, you cling to his lifeless body, in the desire to give them new life or to hold them back, without considering that it is not that body, that form, with which you are meant to remain connected, but rather the soul of the one who, from this moment on, looks upon you from a world of greater light—without straying from your side, without mistaking or forgetting you, without severing the eternal bonds that unite you all.

73. Whoever weeps over the death of the flesh, believing they are witnessing the end of a beloved being, is a "dead person" mourning another dead person; they are an ignorant person without light, who has closed their heart to the One who looks upon them from the light.

74. If people would limit themselves to studying the teachings of My doctrine and living by them, instead of complicated religions, there would be more light in your world, and there would be peace in souls.

75. Great is the Testament that God has placed in your hands. But you do not yet know what you possess. Therefore, your planet is still a valley of tears.

76. If, instead of dreaming of discovering the Ark of the Covenant that contained the tablets of the Law and seeking to immortalize the image of the Divine Master in various portraits, people would limit themselves to delving into the meaning of the Divine Law and the Teaching, they would truly unite, and there would be peace.

77. I tell you all this because you, who have received one of the great revelations in this age, are in danger of clinging to the external aspect—that is, the form—in an attempt to hold onto it forever. Those who act in this way will be "the dead" who guard their dead, for all forms pass away, and only the essential, the spiritual, and the eternal remain of them.

78. Use your intellect so that you may understand, and use your will so that you may act accordingly.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 225

1. Beloved disciples: My love and My peace are with you. I teach you through My divine instruction to forget the goods of the earth, so that your soul may detach itself and unite with the Master in the hereafter.

2. In every heart there is a worry, a lament, which you try to hide from My gaze. You come to learn from Me, yet you do not wish to show Me your suffering. But you stand before My penetrating gaze, which reaches to the very depths of your heart and shares in your pain.

3. Before I give you My instruction, I want to apply My balm to your wounds and fill your soul with peace. I want to see you strong and feel you close to Me. The bonds that exist between you and the Father are to grow closer each day, so that the chains that bind your heart to the earth may be broken, and your soul may be set free. I have taught you to obey both the spiritual and human laws, so that you may fall into neither materialism nor spiritual fanaticism.

4. You have suffered greatly to reach this point, to witness My third revelation and to hear My Word once more. Among you are those who, although they have heard Me, are not free from suffering because their souls have not been able to free themselves from human hardships. Yet I come as a patient and loving Master to assist you with My teachings, so that the newcomers may progress on their journey.

The trials of life are part of My teaching; they shape and strengthen your souls to withstand the new trials that are to come. Pain has been the means by which you have come to Me.

The same thing happened in the Second Era. It was the blind, the lepers, the paralyzed, the possessed, the deaf—those who had festering wounds not only in their bodies but also in their “hearts”—who bore witness to Me.

5. The works of love and mercy that I performed among you—which you called miracles—kindled faith in those hearts, and through them many others came to Me. It was My will to perform those works in order to make the deepest strings of the heart and soul tremble, so that people might directly experience the power of Jesus—that supernatural Man who performed works that were impossible for other people to accomplish—works that stood above science and everything that the Lord’s messengers had done in past times. It was not yet the fulfillment of the ages, and therefore the Father, being Spirit, came down to humanity hidden in the flesh of Jesus, so that all His works might be visible and His words audible.

6. That is why, on many occasions, I first healed those who were physically ill, so that proof might be provided even to the eyes of the most

unbelieving and materialistic. For if I had performed those miracles only upon the soul, they would have been neither seen nor believed by the people.

7. Times have changed. If you were not the same people, I would repeat those miracles among you to bear witness to Myself. But you were My witnesses in those days. You not only witnessed My mercy but also received it. How many of you have felt the caress of Jesus, the gentle touch of His hand upon your head? How many of you have heard the sound of that Word, which filled your body and soul with its healing power and love?

8. Today I come directly to your soul, for I have found it blind in some, deprived of responsiveness in others, deaf to the divine voice in still others, and defiled by sin and vice in a few. So I have called you, that you may come to Me willingly and peacefully. But your hearts have been hardened. Only when the pain became very intense did you set out to come to Me.

Before that, in your longing for peace of mind, health, or comfort, you knocked on one door after another. But when you found these blessings nowhere, you humbly bowed your heads to come into My presence. You have all come this way. Not a single heart, not a single soul has come to Me that did not need My mercy; that is why I tell you once again that it was through pain that you found this path.

9. Some, in their unbelief, demanded a miracle from Me in order to believe. So I put them to the test by not granting them the miracle they demanded. For the one who believes in Me and loves Me never imposes conditions on the Father. Others continued to listen to My teachings despite their lack of faith until their hearts yielded, whereupon the miracle was wrought in them. When they opened their eyes in faith toward their Lord, they realized with infinite joy that they had regained their health and peace. And still others, who likewise persisted in listening to My Word, forgot their physical pain and lifted up their souls until they themselves blessed their sufferings, for they were among those who drew nearer to Me.

10. Be blessed, for you have recognized that I have tested your faith and your love in this way, and that through your longing for salvation you have attained My mercy and My gifts.

11. I have been a Teacher, a Father, a Healer, and a Judge. I am the highest Love. Always seek Me as a Father and as a Teacher. Do not fall ill, lest you seek Me as a Healer, and do not challenge My justice, lest I be with you as a Judge.

12. The practice of morality, virtue, and spiritualization will free you from the illnesses of the body and the reproach of conscience.

13. I tell you once again that I have not come to humanity today to repeat the miracles of the Second Era. For I have come in longing for your soul, yet without forgetting your body, for it, too, is My creation. I have drawn near to fill your heart with peace and to bring a smile to your face amid the vicissitudes and sorrows of this time.

14. I have kindled your heart with the light of an ideal that is a reality, for that ideal is I—the goal of the path on which you always have My presence and My assistance. On that path, I will be your wake-up call, your friend, your healer, and your guardian who watches over your sleep.

15. Your soul is now discovering its world, even though it still dwells on earth. It is now getting to know its sanctuary, has found the path, and from there it beholds its true homeland on the horizon.

You ask Me in your hearts which of you will reach Him, and I answer you: All of you. But in the future, it will not be pain that guides you, nor trials that compel you. It will be your love—the light that leads you to Me. The trials along the way serve only to shake you out of your materialism.

16. Once the storms and cyclones have passed, there will be calm and peace in your hearts. Then you will attain your union, and the Father will say to you: "Now you are prepared. Think now of others; now you have the right to instruct your fellow human beings, for now you can set a good example."

17. The "New Jerusalem" will open its gates. The guardians will remain within it, and from there the messengers will set out to the nations to bring bliss and the testimony.

18. Your word will topple the idols from their pedestals, and the light that radiates from you will dispel the darkness.

19. Although this may seem like too great a responsibility to you, I tell you that you can fulfill this task. For your soul began its path of development long ago.

20. In the First Era, Israel guarded the Ark of the Covenant only for itself. But when Jesus preached on Earth, He crossed the borders of Judea and sent His apostles to other nations to spread the seed of love.

21. Today I come as the Holy Spirit, and My Universal Teaching embraces everyone, without distinction of race, the learned or the uneducated, the rich or the poor. In it, all the inhabitants of the universe, who dwell in an infinite number of worlds, will be united.

22. From this "people" will rise the spiritual temple in which I will dwell eternally—the inner temple in which an altar of love to My Divinity is

raised—a sanctuary that will be built not with stones, but with prayers, works of mercy, and true testimonies. In this temple will be My image—not the one made by human hands, but the one I have created "in My own image and likeness": the human being, endowed with a soul and enlightened by the light of the Spirit.

23. You have a reflection of the Divine within you; I am truly within you. The intelligence, will, abilities, senses, and virtues that you possess bear witness to the higher nature to which you belong and are a living testimony to the Father from whom you came forth.

24. At times, through disobedience and sin, you defile and dishonor the image of Me that you bear within your being. Then you do not resemble Me; for it is not enough to have a human body and a soul to be an image of the Creator. True likeness to Me lies in your light and in your love for all your neighbors.

25. "Be fruitful and multiply," I say to your soul in this Third Era, just as I said to the fathers of the human race when I charged them to populate the earth with human beings. Be fruitful and multiply, beloved people, but grow in spiritualization and multiply in virtue.

26. Be a light amid so much darkness that prevails in these times. Be prayer and manna, be balm and comfort; then you will be in harmony with those who love Me, with *the* souls who revere Me.

27. On earth you have a refuge that is your home—that institution which is a reflection of the universe, so that in its bosom you may gain strength for the struggle of life.

28. Ensure that your home has something of a sanctuary about it, that it is a small kingdom, an oasis in the barren and hostile desert of your life. Guard the virtue of your home, but do not fall into selfishness because of an excess of ambitious endeavors, for then, due to its lack of hospitality, love, and mercy, it will no longer resemble the universe. Let your roof be hospitable and your table fraternal.

29. Only through the path of love will you reach Me and come to know Me. That is why I have instructed you in how to live according to this teaching. For it inspires you with true love.

30. My Word will be your guide in this Third Era and will clear a path for you through obstacles, "abysses," and "darkness," for it contains My instructions.

31. Remember that I alone am your salvation. In times past, in the present, and in the future, My Law has been, is, and will be the path and the guide for your souls.

32. Blessed are those who rely on My Law, for they will never go astray at the crossroads. They will reach the Promised Land and raise their voices in a song of triumph.

33. Beloved people: Every step forward that you take on the path, I bless, thereby filling your soul with peace and trust as an incentive so that you do not stand still or fall asleep, as you have done in times past.

34. Do not be content or satisfied with your past deeds. Be aware that the goal is still far off, and that to reach it, you must still "journey" a great deal, earn new merits, and strive to attain your elevation.

35. The perfection of the soul cannot be measured by periods of time on Earth, be they centuries or ages. The perfection and development of the soul take place over eternity. But precisely because you have eternity ahead of you, you must not underestimate the days or minutes of your earthly life , thinking that if you let them go to waste, you will still have plenty of opportunity to make up for them.

You have not realized what your soul suffers when it has missed even a single step on its path of development, or when it has fallen behind for even a "moment." It is essential that you recognize the value of every moment of your existence, so that you may live mindfully and use it for the benefit of your physical and spiritual betterment.

36. I know that not all of you can advance along this path at the same pace. Therefore, I say to those who have already been able to walk with a sure and steady step: Do not forget those who come after you. Recognize that some grow weary, others have stopped in their tracks, and still others lose their faith for a short time.

37. I give you the task of caring for those who stumble and fall along the way, so that you may find an opportunity to put your brotherhood into practice and to demonstrate what you have learned from My teachings.

38. If anyone should intend to keep his insights, his faith, and his gifts to himself, because he fears that others will take advantage of and enjoy what he has worked out, he will come to Me alone and empty-handed. He will present his seed to Me, but not his harvest, because he never sowed, having been content merely to receive seed and use it for himself.

39. Whoever forgets himself in order to give to his fellow human beings what he carries in his soul, and whose greatest joy lies in helping his neighbor rise to the summit *of* the mountain where the spiritual goal lies, will arrive with great multitudes in his wake, blessed by his spiritual brothers and sisters, with a soul full of light in the fulfillment of his mission.

40. Come to Me, disciples, students, and latecomers. I call “disciples” those among you who have studied My teachings from the moment I revealed to you that this is now the Third Era, in which the human soul must ascend and reach great heights to be in harmony with the Father.

And to you who consider yourselves students, I say in truth that this is not the first lesson you have received from Me. Long ago, in other ages, I spoke to you, and since then you have known the Law; and likewise since that time, I have awaited your fulfillment of it. To you whom I have called stragglers, I say that you should not be surprised that I make Myself known among you, for it was foretold that I would return to humanity.

41. Listen to Me, all of you, and prepare your souls, for I give you spiritual nourishment, the unleavened bread, as I told you in the Second Era. Only from Me can you receive this bread, which is the essence and love of My Spirit for every creature. From this day forward, nourish yourselves with it, so that none of My children may lack this sustenance. Do not die of hunger, for I, the Father, tell you now that you have never had Me as close to you as you do now.

42. I have promised to sustain you and give you protection, for you are My children. Do not doubt any longer; do not feel hungry or abandoned by this love, and feel My presence at every stage of your journey.

43. I want you to know the taste of the fruit I offer you, so that you will not be deceived. For the end of My revelation is drawing near, and after this time there will be dangers and pitfalls for the chosen people. Those who do not carefully examine the teachings they receive may fall into temptation. Only *the* disciples who remain vigilant and prayerful will be free from error, will bear the pure seed, and will know how to pass it on to their fellow human beings.

44. I have marked the periods of My revelations across the three ages: From the first human being to the birth of Jesus was the time that encompassed the first age of humanity. It was a long period full of trials, struggles, and experiences for your soul, which was in the midst of its full development. Jesus marked the beginning of the second age, and humanity studied the lesson He taught through His example, and was deeply moved when it felt the presence of “The Word,” the Messenger of the Father.

His sojourn in this world was brief; after a short time, He returned to the Father, from whom He had come, after having trained and prepared the chosen ones so that His Word might be carried to the ends of the earth. From that time until the year 1866, when the signs appeared that

heralded the beginning of a new age, the events of the second period unfolded.

After that point, a new cycle for humanity began—the third—and My Spirit, in its full efficacy, has instructed you to progress from one period to the next and to receive the seed, the light, and the grace corresponding to this time , so that you may recognize the level of development you have attained and draw closer, step by step, to spiritualization.

45. The period during which I give you My instruction through a human being is fixed, and like every decree of Mine, it must be fulfilled. Afterward, your faith, your intuition, and your trust in Me will tell you that I am near you, and you will feel Me deep within your soul as I guide your steps, always pointing toward the summit of the mountain and standing by My children to help them attain the perfection that is the goal awaiting their souls.

46. Blessed women: You, too, belong to My band of apostles. There is no difference between a man's spirit and yours, even though you are physically different, and your respective tasks are also distinct.

47. Take Jesus as the Master of your spirit and follow Him along the path that His love has laid out. Make His Word your own and embrace His cross.

48. I speak to *your* spirit with the same words with which I speak to men, for you are spiritually equal. Nevertheless—if your woman's heart seeks a model to emulate; if you need perfect examples as a support to perfect yourselves in life—remember Mary, and observe her throughout her entire life on earth.

49. It was the Father's will that Mary's humble life be recorded by my disciples, who knew her throughout her ministry and spoke with her.

50. That life—humble to those who know it—shone brightly from her birth until the end of her time on earth. With the humility of her spirit, her infinite tenderness, the purity of her heart, and her love for humanity—which she expressed more through silence than through words, knowing that it was Christ who was to speak to people—Mary wrote many pages of loving instruction.

51. Mary's spirit was the very maternal love that emanated from the Father, intended to give humanity the perfect example of humility, obedience, and gentleness. Her journey through the world was a trail of light. Her life was simple, majestic, and pure. In her, the prophecies were fulfilled that foretold the Messiah would be born of a virgin.

52. She alone was able to carry the Seed of God in her womb; she alone was worthy, after fulfilling her mission toward Jesus, to remain as the Spiritual Mother of humanity.

53. Therefore, Mary is your perfect example, women. But turn to her and take her as your model in her silence, in her acts of humility, in her infinite self-denial out of love for those in need, in her quiet suffering, in her compassion that forgives all, and in her love, which is intercession, comfort, and sweet support.

54. Virgins, wives, mothers, orphaned girls, or widows—lonely women whose hearts are pierced by sorrow—call Mary your loving and caring Mother; call upon her in your thoughts, receive her in your spirit, and feel her in your hearts.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 226

1. The Master blesses you, people. I am preparing you so that you may be refreshed by My presence and receive strength to withstand the spiritual, moral, and material trials that still exist among you.

2. I have often spoken to you of the trials that will afflict the world in this time. If you open your eyes, you will see that they have already arrived. Tomorrow, even greater ones will come. You, who possess the antidote to them, will have the opportunity to earn respect. If you follow My instructions, you will be able to command the forces of nature, which will then pause and do no harm to your loved ones, and they will obey you like obedient servants. Your power will not be limited to a small group of people; rather, entire regions and nations will find relief from their tribulations through the prayer of the “people of Israel.” But woe to you if you do not remain “watchful” and prayerful, for then your failure to fulfill your mission will weigh upon your soul, and you will feel too frail to face adversity.

3. In this time of reflection and fulfillment of your mission, you must prepare yourselves to complete the mission you began in times past. Correct your mistakes; lovingly restore your soul’s purity. Your doubt is great because, as My emissaries, you have not passed on everything I entrusted to you for the benefit of humanity.

4. Blessed is the one who has faith, yet I also bless the one who comes to Me and asks Me for this precious gift. “Faith will save you,” I have always told you. In the severe crises, in the great trials, everyone who prays and trusts will be saved. Why do you sometimes fall into the abyss of despair and hopelessness, even though you know that I love you and that you enjoy My full protection? If you lack active faith, seek it within yourselves, and once you have found it, carry it with you like a lamp to illuminate your path. Then you will become strong, patient, and at peace with your destiny.

5. I have taught you to pray, and in that prayer we were connected in thought. You have called upon Me in your sufferings and in your hours of peace. Even when you have sinned, you have sought My presence to weep with Me over your transgressions and thus to soothe your soul. My love and My patience are boundless and are constantly revealed to you.

6. The appointed date for My departure is drawing near. My Word will then come to an end, yet I will remain in spirit within the hearts of My disciples. By that time, you must have learned to seek Me in the inner temple of your being. The glory of that temple will be founded on faith, love, and the elevation of your soul. No one will be able to destroy this

sanctuary if you have built it with unwavering faith. Remain steadfast in My teaching so that you may recognize the mission I have entrusted to your soul at all times.

7. Seek Me in the Infinite with the sensitivity of your soul, yet do not long to see Me. Your eyes cannot see My Spirit. John, My disciple of the Second Era, did not behold My Spirit in all its glory during his great vision. I showed his spiritual eyes only symbols that contained a great mystery, which, in all his exaltation, he was unable to interpret. He thanked Me for what I had granted him and wrote down what he saw and heard in that great vision for future generations.

8. Prophets of this age: Enter reverently into the Infinite, and I will grant you, for the sake of your preparation, beautiful visions that will encourage the people and announce to them the events that are to come. Even children will bear witness to what they have seen; I will grant them great visions. The light of My wisdom will shine down upon you.

9. The Word that the Master conveys in this era has the distinction of revealing teachings unknown to humanity through a prepared individual who fulfills his role as a spokesperson with true understanding. This grace also teaches you, through My revelations, to comprehend the level of development that the soul has attained in the Third Era.

10. My light has enabled you to clearly recognize this truth; it permeates your entire being. For the weary soul, it is crystal-clear water to quench its thirst. For the heart, it is encouragement in the struggle against the misery and temptations you must resist day after day. This realization is the strength that encourages you; it is the grace that renews my disciples.

11. In order to gain a deeper understanding of the soul and the life that surrounds you, you have had to develop yourselves through various earthly lives. You have entered the Age of Light, which enables you to recognize the teachings of My doctrine in their true meaning, no longer in the way you had imagined them. And this enables you to recognize the path that leads to eternal life. How many revelations will humanity come to know through this light, and how many past errors will it have to lament when it discovers them! For now is the hour of awakening, the age of freedom of the spirit and of thought.

12. All superfluous customs that humanity has dragged along like chains will fall away from it when, through its new preparation, it frees itself from materialism.

13. You will have to raise your voices so that the world may hear them. You are to be the mouthpieces of this Good News, as true witnesses who

know how to explain what your ears have heard and your minds have received, confirming it through your works of love and mercy.

14. If there has been no perfection in your actions thus far, it is because you have not been willing to be transformed by My teaching. You have lacked will, self-denial, and effort. But your soul longs to soar in its desire to draw nearer to Me and fulfill its mission.

15. When people of science proclaim the greatness of their scholarship, it is because they are convinced of it. In order to speak of My work, you, too, must immerse yourselves in it until you are convinced of its truth.

16. Understand this: You can neither speak of nor affirm that which you do not know, for fear of falling into falsehood or error. When, on the other hand, you are prepared—and possess knowledge and deep faith within yourselves—you will possess the light of truth.

17. Bear in mind that My teaching is not limited to your ideas and your capacity for understanding. My divine wisdom has no limits. No one can claim to have known or understood any of My revelations before I have revealed them to him.

18. While scientists try to explain everything with their material knowledge, I reveal to the humble the spiritual life—the true life—which is the cause, the reason, and the explanation for everything that exists.

19. From the knowledge you impart, people's perception of My work will take shape. Many, due to a lack of understanding, will judge My teaching based on your unassuming appearance , just as in the "Second Era" Jesus, the Christ, was judged by His modest appearance and simple garments, and because those Twelve who followed Him were also simply dressed. Yet I tell you in truth that they were not clad in rags, and that they had merely spurned earthly vanities because, through My instruction, they had come to understand what the true values of the soul consist of.

20. I tell you, disciples: When people set out to study My work, and they seek you out and ask you questions, do not fall into the temptation of considering yourselves superior because of the knowledge you have received from Me. The more humble you appear, the more noble and trustworthy they will regard you.

21. In this way, the light that dispels fanaticism and liberates the soul will gradually spread from person to person. And those who called themselves Christians without truly being so will come to know and interpret the true teachings of Christ through this light. For it will give them an uplifting vision of the spiritual life of which Jesus spoke in His teachings.

22. Disciples, listen to Me, for He who taught you humility and called you brothers in His love is the same One who speaks to you today in this age.

23. My secret treasury opens before the disciples to transform them into masters. Hear Me and study My Word, so that I may send you to the provinces and peoples to spread My teachings.

24. In this era, I speak to you from My "Throne," and My voice is heard in your world through a person whom I have blessed.

25. Just as the coming of the Messiah was announced in the First Era, so too have I announced My return to you. And here I am now!

26. In the year 1866, the Spirit of Elijah, the prophet and forerunner, made Himself known to prepare the way of the Lord, to kindle a light in the hearts of the "First Ones," to announce My imminent coming to them, and to prepare the messengers—men and women without formal education—through whom My Holy Spirit would reveal Himself.

27. Through these mouthpieces I have made Myself known, so that My Word may also be heard by God's appointed servants on earth, so that all those who violate My laws in any way may desist from continuing to desecrate them, and so that they may teach people the true path that leads to Me.

28. Once again, the scribes and the Pharisees will rise up to judge Me and put Me to the test—now within you. But I say to you: Be humble with the humility that I teach you, so that they may recognize you as My disciples.

29. The people of Israel are not yet united. For while some are "in the Spirit," others still have an earthly body. While some are saved, others stand on the brink of the abyss. Among these are those who believe they love the Father, but in reality worship the Golden Calf. Yet the time is drawing near when this people will be united and prepared.

30. You who hear Me and are part of that people belong to those who have followed the sound of My call, which is like the ringing of a melodious bell. You will receive the reward for your obedience and good will when you hear "the Divine Word"—the very same that spoke through Jesus, the Rabbi from Galilee.

31. I teach you not to censure the religious beliefs and rituals of your fellow human beings in their various religious communities. My teaching, which is all-encompassing, teaches you respect for every faith. You know that I am in all—both in the one who is pure and in the one who is stained by sin.

32. I love everyone and punish no one. It is My justice that corrects and perfects souls.

33. The Divine Spirit is full of love; there is no anger in Him. Believe this: if the Father were to feel anger for even a moment in the face of your insults and transgressions, that moment alone would be enough to wipe you out.

34. That is why I have come “on the white cloud” to let you hear My Word, to remove your wickedness, to open your spiritual eyes to the truth, and to present Myself to you in the desert of your life as a palm tree, in whose shade you have found rest.

35. I have not given you material riches, for if you were to receive everything, you would turn your backs on Me. What would you do if you became rich? But truly, I tell you: What I am giving you now is more than a jewel—it is a treasure.

36. Where do souls go after physical death? Your heart does not know; it is unfamiliar with those worlds. But you must ascend along the narrow path of your spiritual development so that your soul does not enter the valley of darkness.

37. Rise up to live a new life, a life of peace. I want you to “watch” and pray now, for humanity faces destruction.

38. Some do not believe in My presence because they point to the poverty and modesty of these gathering places and the unassuming nature of the messengers through whom I reveal Myself. Yet if those who doubt in this way were to study the life of Christ, they would realize that He never sought pomp, homage, or riches.

39. These places may be as humble and modest as the stable and the straw on which I was born long ago.

40. Disciples, you have sat at My heavenly table, and there you have eaten the bread and drunk the wine of My love.

41. From My “Throne” I send forth My ray to delight you with the concert of My Word.

42. As in times past, I have awaited your coming.

43. Sit down at My table and gather around Me. If you are hungry or thirsty—here is the food: Help yourselves and eat. If you feel sad or sick—here is My presence to give you health and comfort.

44. Always cherish the hope that you will dwell with Me eternally. Since I have fulfilled My promises concerning the world, I will also fulfill My promises concerning spiritual life.

45. Earn merit on earth, and you will never stray from the path that leads to Me.

46. In this time, you are crossing a new desert in which you have not perished from hunger, for in it the miracle of My Word has taken place, nourishing your soul, just as you were nourished by manna in the wilderness of the desert and later ate the loaves and fish of Jesus' miracle—also in the desert.

47. Today it is not the hot sandy desert that you are crossing, nor is it the bread of the earth that I offer you. Now you are ascending to the summit of the mountain, and the bread of eternal life nourishes you. Your soul fully understands the figurative meaning in which I speak to you, because your spiritual development enables you to penetrate to the core of My teaching.

48. You are now climbing the mountain step by step under the weight of your cross. When you grow weary, call upon Me, and immediately the Master, as your fellow cross-bearer, will assist you with your burden so that you may continue your path of atonement to the end . You all have tasks and duties, which is why I am with everyone—children, adolescents, and adults alike. But if I have mapped out your destiny and entrusted you with the cross, it is because I know that you can live up to your Father's expectations.

49. No one will be able to determine the degree of their own spiritual development, nor the plane of existence on which their fellow human beings find themselves. Only I can judge this.

50. I have come to break the chains that bind you to the world, to give you spiritual freedom, so that you may rise up in your longing for the Light, which is the Truth.

51. No one wants to be last; you all want to be first. Therefore, earn merit; work. Water the fields with love, make them fertile, and sow the Master's seed upon them. Then the generations that come after you will recognize from your example that you were taught by the Father.

52. Defend your fields with the sword of light that I have given you, so that temptation may not spoil your crops.

53. I have offered you the Kingdom of Heaven as a reward for your spiritual work. There you will be with your Creator, who in this era comes to you as Father and Master to comfort and enlighten you. Here is My teaching, in which you will see revealed My love, My sincerity, My justice, and also My counsel, with which I wish to guide you toward wisdom.

54. Throughout the ages, I have revealed Myself to humankind in a simple way so that you might understand Me; I have always done so within the limits of your intellectual capacity and your heart. I have come

down to you to set an example of humility for you, as I stooped down to your humble lives to lift you up to a better life.

55. I asked you which way you would prefer Me to speak to you, and you answered Me that you would recognize Me in whatever form I chose to do so. Do not put Me to the test. What you must do is strive to become more spiritual so that you may better interpret My revelations and thereby fully bear witness to My teaching through works of true love.

56. I have always brought you the light and shown you the path that leads upward. Today I am preparing you so that through your prayer you may fall into a greater state of ecstasy and be able to contemplate spiritual life up close and behold your Father in all His glory over His creatures.

57. My Spirit is now calling upon every soul, every mind, and every heart to be nourished by Me, for you are hungry. You have not known how to be nourished by My Word; you have not made use of the teachings I have given you in times past. The Book of Life, which contains the Law and the Commandments, is preserved but forgotten by the present world.

58. I have come in the Spirit, and My presence has stirred you. My light has reached you, and your conscience has reminded you of all your deeds.

59. I invite you to enter into a new life and attain a greater spiritual elevation. I have permitted your spiritual development over the course of time so that today you may understand My revelations and, having heard Me, may assume with your soul every responsibility that falls to you and undertake your mission with love.

60. How will you be able to lead humanity to attain spirituality in an era of such great materialism and spiritual confusion? Be aware that your work is difficult, that you must be strong and patient in the struggle to fulfill it. You must make a great effort to correct the misinterpretation that has been given to My Law, as well as the imperfect manner in which you offer your worship to Me. But you must bear in mind that you cannot change people's ideas and forms of worship in an instant; rather, to achieve this, you must arm yourselves with patience and good will and set an example of love through your deeds.

61. In the First Era, your offerings were material. Your sacrifices were innocent creatures: lambs or birds, as well as seeds and crops, with which you believed you were pleasing Me. You were still very immature and could not see beyond your world. I granted you one period of time after another, always in anticipation of your awakening.

62. In the Second Era, you received My Word through Jesus, and He taught you the most perfect love a child can show toward his Father. He

opened up a new world to the human soul and left you a treasure of wisdom that you still have not understood.

Today, in the Third Era, I open the Book of Life for you and show you within it new lessons that speak to you from the closeness of My Spirit—the Age of Peace that awaits humanity after its purification and spiritual elevation.

63. All these lessons live in the depths of your soul. Today I teach you so that tomorrow you may be guides and teachers to the new generations and care for their souls, so that no useless traditions or false knowledge may take root in them. Carry the Law and My Word in your soul. Teach with them and lead humanity, which is beginning to awaken, onto the safe path.

64. I did not send either Moses or the prophets to bring you this message. I have come Myself to prepare you, so that you may take a decisive step on the spiritual path.

65. Watch and pray; always be prudent and act according to My instruction, so that you may recognize the greatness of this revelation of the Third Era.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 227

1. O beloved people: Once again I hear your prayer, in which you ask Me to comfort you, for you are currently undergoing harsh trials that cause you to shed tears.

2. I see bodies bent before their time, temples grayed prematurely, and the aged faces of children and young people. In their hearts I see no joy, nor peace in the souls of men.

3. Even you, who are the chosen people, do not enjoy perfect happiness, for you know better than others that you live in a world of struggles, atonement, and trials; that peace reigns in other, higher worlds than this one; and that to ascend, one must earn merit.

4. I have granted this humanity brief moments of respite in the midst of its struggle, so that it may regain its strength and rest for a moment on its path.

5. In vain does man seek well-being, peace, dominion, and earthly glory. Throughout the ages, he has experienced only stumbling, disappointment, and pain.

6. Oh, if only they would accept their destiny with humility and understand their nature as spiritual souls, endowed with strength and power. Their struggle in life would be different and their gain real; their striving would be magnanimous and their victories true.

7. Do not, however, believe—based on what I am telling you—that this humanity, of which you are a part, is in an abyss. I am leading it step by step toward the light, toward salvation, because all are destined to dwell at My right hand, and I am their Guide.

8. Humanity is a land hungry and thirsty for knowledge and spiritualization. Truly, I tell you, sin will not prevail; instead, goodness will reign, and peace will be established on earth.

9. The soul of humankind has been purified through pain and trials and is now ready to hear, see, and understand Me.

10. To many of you, My teaching seems impossible to follow, and this is because you have become materialistic and have fallen prey to error. But those among you who are humble, who have allowed pain to refine them, who have bowed their heads before Me, and who possess nothing but their desire to rise up to Me, have found it possible to follow My Word and have joyfully beheld the first fruits of their sowing.

11. You come from different paths. But I make no distinction among you based on class, title, or race. You are all united as disciples and form a single community. I discover among you great souls, hidden beneath a humble and unassuming exterior, and if they go unrecognized, it is

because they are humble and lack formal education. But they love Me, bear witness to Me, and understand Me. I will form My new band of apostles from all those who have believed in My Word in this time, and I will prove to this humanity that My teaching is intended for all ages, that My instruction is eternal.

12. I was not recognized by everyone in the "Second Era." When I appeared among the Jewish people, who were already expecting Me because they saw the signs given by the prophets fulfilled, My presence threw many into confusion—those who did not know how to interpret the prophets correctly and expected to see their Messiah as a mighty prince who would overthrow His enemies, who would humble the kings and the oppressors, and who would grant property and earthly goods.

13. When that people saw Jesus—poor and without trousers, his body covered only by a simple robe; born in a stable and later working as a simple craftsman—they could not believe that he was the One sent by the Father, the Promised One. The Master would have to perform visible miracles and works so that they might believe in him and understand his divine message.

14. Truly, I tell you, I did not come down merely to give sight to the blind, nor to cleanse the lepers, nor to raise the dead to life again. My work was that of a God full of wisdom and eternity, who came in longing for the slumbering souls of humanity to lift them up to true spiritual life.

15. Those miracles were merely proof that what I accomplished, others were unable to do, and in this way to rouse and call out the souls that had sunk into a deep sleep.

16. Who recognized Me at that time? The sinners whom I forgave; those who hungered and thirsted for righteousness; those who longed for truth, spiritualization, and eternity.

17. Who did not recognize Me? The powerful, the theologians, the Pharisees—and for many who did not believe, My words were a source of confusion.

18. Many said, "What this man preaches cannot possibly come to pass." But you know that twelve men followed Me directly and learned from Me, and to them I said: Keep My teachings, act upon them, and teach them. I will soon depart, yet I will not be far away; you will have Me in your hearts, and I will continue to bear witness to Myself. Do to your fellow human beings what I have done for you.

19. That people, prepared by the prophets, was unable to understand Me. Yet My seed had now been sown and was carried by those twelve disciples to the nations and provinces. While the Chosen People rejected

them, persecuted them, and condemned them in their courts, the people of the pagan nations accepted My seed, and it bore fruit.

20. Pagan Rome received My disciples and, with them, the seed of My teaching. That nation, made fertile through suffering and weary of pleasures, joyfully accepted My teaching and grew spiritually strong. From it arose new apostles who brought My teaching to other peoples.

21. That people who were unable to follow Me, who considered it impossible to obey My teachings—where are they now? I tell you that, divided into many parts, it is once again upon the earth: some have become powerful through earthly might, shaping the destiny of this world; others are with Me as witnesses to My new revelation; and the rest, incarnated once more, await Me.

22. You represent that people who followed Me—consisting of the sick, the sinners, and those hungry for righteousness.

23. Today I have come not only to repeat My teachings of the Second Era, but to give you another lesson, to help you take a step forward. I nurture the seed I sowed within you so that I may later reap the fruit.

24. Fill yourselves with spirituality and continue to receive My blessings, so that you may bring the fruit of My teachings to humanity. Feel My presence. I come to you as a ray of light that becomes bread, comfort, and tenderness when it enters your heart.

25. I do not appear as a judge to expose your transgressions before the eyes of your brothers and sisters. My word of love is meant to correct and soothe hearts.

26. There is no one on earth who teaches My doctrine with the truthfulness with which I revealed it. Yet there are certainly those— — who have concealed it. Therefore, I have descended to this world in this form of revelation so that humanity may once again behold the radiant star, so that the shipwrecked may discover the lifeboat.

27. I have bestowed an inheritance upon the outcasts, have healed the sick, and have then made them healers, so that they might demonstrate My power to the world. For in the face of such deeds, even the scientist will have to awaken and become aware of the times in which he lives.

28. I teach you to master your body and make it an obedient partner in your spiritual mission. But I also teach your soul to shed its physical shell when it senses that it is weary, so that it may spread its wings and, freed from its chains, work full of love in the “Spiritual Valley,” and upon its return, bring a message of hope and encouragement to the heart.

29. Therefore, I tell you that you will be the light of the world, for you are apostles of Spiritualism. But make the most of My presence among

you, for 1950 is drawing near. I will cease to speak to you in this form, and I do not yet see you prepared.

30. My Law and My Word of this Third Era, with its revelations, prophecies, and gifts of grace, form the Ark of the New Covenant, in which the souls of humanity will merge and be united. But first, it will have to be rejected and fought against.

31. You will be the ones who defend the New Tabernacle, the new soldiers of My cause, who will not be defeated in battle, for My presence and My Word have made you strong.

32. You must not hide yourselves in the days of trial, for it would not be just if—even though I have come to give you wisdom and authority—you were to conceal your gifts from those who lack your mercy.

33. Behold the Master once more surrounded by His disciples. I reveal Myself in wisdom, and your souls shall tremble, for having endured the trials to which I have subjected them, they feel the longing to be filled with light and to be strengthened. It is a ray of My light that reaches the mind of the one through whom I make Myself known—it is an inspiration through which I convey My message to you. In this way, I reveal to you the spiritual life; thus, I once again illuminate the path that Jesus laid out in His teachings.

34. As you gradually come to hear My Word, your being becomes brighter and your thirst for justice diminishes. Then your conscience illuminates the path for you, and you are sufficiently prepared to offer Me deeds that are in harmony with My Law.

35. When you draw near to Me, you seek not only the salvation of the soul but also that of the body, and when the Father sees your efforts, He grants blessings to one or the other, as is His will.

36. The soul is the part of your being whose life knows no bounds. It existed even before your earthly body. I speak to your soul because it belongs to another world. Yet I also speak to the body and cherish it. For when peace and tranquility reign in its heart, a person will be better able to receive Me.

37. When you concern yourselves too much with physical needs, you distract your soul and divert it from its duties.

38. There are still some who, when they hear Me, ask themselves: “Is it true that the Master reveals Himself through a human being? That God, although He is Almighty and the Creator, communicates through a mind that is unworthy of conveying His glory in a humble place of gathering?” I tell you: Do not look to the opulence or the poverty of these places of gathering to form an image of your God. Is it really necessary for you to

always crave the false splendor of rituals in order to believe in My presence? Do not forget the example of humility and material poverty that Jesus showed you, beginning with the place where the Messiah was born and ending with the place where He died. Therein lies the greatness of your Master—in humility. The Kingdom of God is founded on what is truly eternal, not on the splendor of power. Understand My true greatness, humility, and mercy, so that you may no longer be astonished that I reveal Myself through a faculty of the mind that you consider unworthy—in a place of gathering that has no material significance. Nor should you judge the significance of this work by the small number of those who surround Me today, for what I have revealed to you will come to pass in due time and astonish the world.

39. Truly, I tell you, it is your lives and your deeds that shall bear witness that you are My disciples.

40. Love Me in all that I have created, and reject the notion that God could be limited in any way. Humanity has created various images of Me in order to feel that I am with them. Why do you not seek Me in My works? I have allowed you all to behold the wonders that surround you so that you may recognize My creative power in them—from the barely perceptible creatures to the majestic royal star. Yet I do not tell you that I am nature, nor that nature is God. Nor do I tell you that the sun is My Divine Spirit; for all of these are but atoms in the Creator's work.

41. If you were to limit your understanding to those beliefs, you would be imitating your ancestors—those who worshiped Me in the sun. But you must not judge your ancestors harshly, for the people of that time were scarcely capable of recognizing the creative power of God in that natural force. For in it they found warmth, light, and life. Remember that they were not very far from the truth.

42. When I reveal Myself through human messengers, I do not tell you that this person is your God. However, I must limit Myself so that you may receive Me and perceive the essence of My Word, which is the same in all those who speak on My behalf, even if the form of expression changes. A single mind is not enough to make known to all what I have to reveal to you.

43. In this simple way, I have given you My teaching so that you may find the path that leads your soul to the peace and perfection it longs for. To this end, I advise you to renounce vanity and evil inclinations. I teach you to love your fellow human beings with true brotherhood and, mindful of your duties toward them, to do them good.

44. I have taught you that your body decays and only your soul survives. After this life, it will ascend to wherever its merits lead it. From there, it will continue to strive to rise higher and higher and draw nearer to perfection, which means drawing nearer to God.

45. To achieve this, I am currently teaching you how to pray and seek Me. And I want you to teach your fellow human beings, just as I am teaching you, with true love for your neighbor.

46. Just as I have not condemned your imperfections, I want you to refrain from condemning those of your fellow human beings as well.

47. Show them only what I have taught you. Those who are prepared will understand you.

48. Sow, even if you do not reap the harvest here.

49. Ponder My Word, My children. For in these last three years, during which you will still hear Me, you are to become disciples.

50. You are walking the perfect path that leads you to your Savior. And once again, as in times past, Israel stands before humanity. You possess knowledge of spiritual life and are responsible for the Law.

51. The time for rest and idleness is over: You have risen to fulfill your mission and have closed your hearts to the temptations of the world.

52. You are in a new incarnation—that is, in a new physical body—so that your soul may fulfill its destiny on Earth and, purified, come to Me to receive what I have prepared for it in the Hereafter.

53. You are the new disciples, and you are like those twelve disciples of the Second Era who sometimes strayed from the Master to put the gifts and teachings they had received to the test, and who then returned sorrowfully because, due to a lack of faith or love for their neighbor, they had not performed any miracles.

54. At that time, I taught them the parable of the mustard seed and told them that faith can move mountains. They saw Me raise the dead to life, free the possessed from troubled spirits, heal the incurable, and save sinners. But after the Master had departed, they awakened to true faith in their gifts, so that they might carry on the teaching they had learned with perfection and teach it to their fellow human beings with love.

55. You, too, are now awaiting My departure, so that you may then set out and spread the Good News.

56. Ponder My Word, learn from Me, so that you may soon become good apostles who bear witness to the Holy Spirit through your works of love.

57. I am on the summit of the mountain. From there I speak to you and engrave My words in your hearts—in the hope that you will know how to

make proper use of your free will, so that you may reject the vanities of the world and consciously do My will, which is perfect.

58. Do not try to understand My Word solely with your intellect, thereby failing to hear the voice of your spirit, in which the wisdom of the secret treasury is revealed.

59. I have called the sinners to make them people full of virtue. My task as Master is to teach unceasingly until their souls have been perfected. Many of your fellow human beings are preparing to follow you, to take you as their example, because they know that you are My disciples. Are you already prepared to receive Me? Have you already learned from Me? I tell you that only the fulfillment of your spiritual and earthly duties will give you the right to call yourselves My disciples.

60. As you work for the renewal of humanity, you will eventually behold the dawn of a "new day" and feel My peace.

61. My Word teaches you, yet it does not compel you. I have given you free will so that you may feel yourselves to be masters of your own actions and fulfill the law out of conviction, so that your merits may be genuine.

62. Once again, the earth is stained blood-red; war has darkened the souls of men. The atmosphere is filled with sorrow, suffering, and fear. Yet in the midst of this chaos, I have appeared, making Myself visible to some and audible to others. My cup is full of the pain the world is experiencing. This is what you offer Me at this time, and I accept it.

63. My teaching brings light into every soul. I urge you to cherish peace and harmony. Do not ignore My voice, which is that of a Father who loves you.

64. Keep My Word, for the year 1950 is already approaching, and it is My will that My teachings be printed at that time so that they may be nourishment for your souls. Then you shall prepare yourselves to give these writings to people to read, and you will remember those moments of joy you experienced when you listened to the Master.

65. Warriors of the Third Era, you who spread My Word: Be tireless. You hasten to prepare yourselves the closer the time comes when I will leave you without My Word. Little by little, you have filled yourselves with the power contained in My teaching.

66. Not all who heard Me in the Second Era believed in Me. It was necessary to return to the world to give you new proofs. In the present age, not all who have listened to Me have believed in Me either. The body, like a dense veil, prevents the soul from receiving the Divine Light. Yet this veil fades when one delves into My teachings, making room for the soul's impulses to free itself from materialism and draw closer to its Creator.

If some who listen to Me have not felt this elevation in their being, I tell you that the time will come when they will see that Light. Others who listen to Me with faith have not attained the understanding of the spiritual revelations because they lacked the necessary preparation to comprehend the teaching.

67. If many people in the world have stagnated in their development, it is because they are ensnared in error by the idolatrous nature of their religious beliefs. They cannot comprehend lofty ideas because they have allowed their spiritual faculties to atrophy.

In My work, you have sensed that the Higher Realm is drawing near to you, surrounding you with an atmosphere of peace. Even your body has shared in this peace, for it, too, is a creation of the Lord, created in perfection. Both the spiritual and the material are perfect. Thus, you can recognize the divine omnipotence even in the atom and in the cell. And when you study the spirit, you will discover in it its simple nature, as the atom of a higher life. Then you will realize that there is nothing that is separate from the Divine.

68. Everything in My creation is movement, harmony, and order, leading to perfection. In order for humanity to awaken and for the voice of its spirit to guide it toward reality, it must not merely observe creation in its outward appearance while failing to take note of its essence. A person without faith in spiritual life will fall into materialism, for he will regard the life of this world as the only life. But when he eventually grows weary of his pleasures or despairs in his suffering—what will become of him then? Some will lose their spiritual balance; others will take their own lives.

69. Not all people are at the same level of understanding. While some discover wonders at every turn, others regard everything as imperfect. While some dream of peace as the pinnacle of the world's spiritualization and morality, others proclaim that it is wars that drive the development of humanity.

70. On this I say to you: Wars are not necessary for the world's development. If people use them for their ambitious and selfish goals, it is because of the materialism in which those who favor them are steeped. Among them, some believe only in existence in this world, since they do not know the spiritual life or deny it; yet among people, they are regarded as scholars. Therefore, it is necessary for *all* to come to know this revelation.

71. As long as those who, in their religious fanaticism, expect only the punishment of hell in the hereafter cling to this belief, they will create their own hell, for the confusion of the soul is similar to that of the human

mind, though much more intense. Now you ask, “Master, is there salvation for them?” I tell you: there is salvation for all, but peace and light will reach those souls only when the darkness of delusion dissipates. Have you ever felt compassion for a person whose confused mind causes him to see things that do not exist at all? How much greater would your pain be if, in the hereafter, you were to see those deluded beings beholding their imagined hell!

72. What person who has knowledge of what physical death and true atonement are could fall prey to confusion at the hour of death?

73. My teaching of perfect love and wisdom is not limited to this age or the Second Age. Throughout the ages, I have spoken to you about these teachings. But the misinterpretation of the revelations has led people into fanaticism and confusion.

74. When the pain caused by materialism itself becomes unbearable for the confused soul, that pain will awaken her to the light. Then she will deeply lament her error.

75. Teach these lessons among your fellow human beings, so that a longing may grow within them to strive for a world of perfection, in which souls, through their perfection, may reach the bosom of the Father.

76. I am the Light that unites you all in Me. To give you this Word, I make use of one of you who has no more merit than the rest. See in this My love and My mercy.

77. The year 1950 is drawing near, and at the end of that year I will take my leave of you. It will be painful, and you will miss My Word. But it will be preserved in writing, and there, at , all will find the Master’s teachings. Then you will say, “How loving were His teachings!”

For that time, I will prepare minds and lips that will speak to you through inspiration. Others will read my teachings aloud, and then you will once again feel the strength you received when I revealed Myself. In this way, I will be among you, in your soul and your mind, amidst harmony and brotherhood.

78. I have given all of you more light for your lives. If you encounter thorns at every turn, it is because the path of humankind is a thorny one. Pray, and your faith will sustain you in your longing for Eternal Life.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 228

1. On the summit of the mountain where the Master stands is also Mary, the Universal Mother—she who became a woman in the “Second Era” so that the miracle of the “Incarnation of the Divine Word” might become a reality.

2. Humanity has often judged and scrutinized Mary, as well as the manner in which Jesus came into the world, and these judgments have torn the garment of purity from the maternal Spirit, whose heart poured out His blood upon the world.

3. During this time, I have drawn back the veils of the unknown to dispel the unbeliever’s doubt and to impart to him knowledge of the spiritual teachings.

4. From My truth, which is like a path, people have created many side paths on which they usually go astray. While some seek the intercession of the Heavenly Mother and others fail to recognize her, her mantle of love and tenderness eternally enfolds them all.

5. From the beginning of time, I revealed the existence of the Spiritual Mother, of whom the prophets spoke even before she came into the world.

6. Sometimes I rebuke you in My Word, but My rebuke contains light, My people. I would not be a perfect Master if I did not let you know everything you need to know. I would not be a Father if I did not let you know when you have strayed from the path.

7. I do not want your soul to be defiled, nor do I want it to die with regard to true life. That is why I visit you with My justice when I find you given over to harmful pleasures and amusements. Your soul must reach My bosom pure, just as it sprang from it.

8. All who leave their bodies behind in the earth and depart from this world in a state of confusion awaken—when they behold My presence, revealed in the light of eternity that illuminates the spirit—from their deep sleep amid bitter tears and in the despair of self-reproach. As long as the child’s pain persists in its struggle to free itself from suffering, the father also suffers.

9. Do not doubt that I make Myself known through human reason, so that “the last ones,” when they hear the sound of the bell and the call of the Lord, may see the light of the Holy Spirit, which will bring them salvation.

10. In this age, I sought neither churches nor synagogues. Just as I was born in the Second Age under the shelter of a stable, so today I reveal Myself through human beings, even if they are sinners. The “ ” means

through which I present Myself is marked by poverty and humility. Yet do not be surprised by this, considering that in those days I lived among the poor and even in My clothing I manifested My humility.

11. In My love for those who do not know how to seek Me, for those who have gone astray, and for all who need Me—in My divine mission to love you—I have sought the way to draw near to you so that you may see Me, hear Me, and feel Me.

12. Today I give you My Word under the humble roof of these houses, which are a reflection of those places where I once gathered you: the banks of a river, the mountains, or the desert.

13. Yet if history repeats itself—must you once again nail Me to the cross and painfully pierce Mary's heart with seven dagger thrusts?

14. When Jesus died on the cross, He was enveloped for a moment by darkness and an infinite sense of abandonment. At that very hour, Mary felt an immeasurable sense of abandonment in her mother's heart. The reason for this was that, at that moment, the Son felt misunderstood by humanity.

15. Come to Me, humanity; I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life; I am the Master of Love who transforms people spiritually. You who are sick and weary, humanity, I welcome you and bless you, and as I bless you, I soothe your pain.

16. Come with childlike trust to rest with Me and receive the instruction you need. I am the One who welcomes you to lift up your hearts. The universe is filled with lamentations, cries of pain, and sufferings both old and new.

17. You who hear these words or repeat them tomorrow—if you grasp their meaning, leave all your problems, weaknesses, and desires behind so that you may devote yourselves to reflecting on the divine truth that I bring to you.

18. The soul, too, has problems, and you must strive to resolve them. How? By allowing wisdom to take root within you—that seed which, with My care and your efforts, will sprout and flourish until it becomes the tree of eternal life. Then you will bear good fruit for the world, which so desperately needs it. This will be the fulfillment of My work among you.

19. I have told you, "Arise and walk." But today I have spoken these simple words to your soul, thereby showing you the path that leads to the true paradise, to eternity.

20. I wish to rouse you from your sorrowful lethargy so that you may know all that is destined for the soul, and furthermore, to teach you to possess it. Years, eras, and ages have passed over this planet, yet

humanity continues on without knowing the truth; it still denies Christ. For human beings, only the obvious life of material bodies and forms exists; they attach significance only to these, while disregarding the soul's capacities and failing to perceive them.

21. Human beings, created with both soul and body, forget the significance of the soul's life—which should take precedence for them—and pay attention only to the human aspect; they seek their happiness, joys, satisfactions, and passions in the material world, and when I speak to them of the soul, they ultimately say that these teachings are merely one among many. That is why he remains apathetic on his path.

22. That person, on the other hand, who longs to become spiritual, purifies his heart and mind, washes himself in the water of repentance, renounces ambitious material goals, and feels that the steps of his life are illuminated by the light of God. That person knows that those who attained greatness in their souls were transformed in the crucible of their sufferings, thereby becoming guides for humanity on earth, and later enlightened beings in the spiritual realm—protectors of humankind, inspirers, and guardians. Those souls are connected to humanity through love, and thus they shine in a firmament beyond the visible, in the lovely spiritual life, and illuminate this humanity with their light, without ever abandoning it.

23. It is necessary for you to awaken so that your soul may fulfill its longing to reveal itself through its material body. Know that through your deeds you can express the degree of your soul's development. Begin by being tolerant of others' weaknesses. Consider this: If you have already traveled rough paths and corrected your mistakes, there are others who have not yet traversed them; therefore, you must be understanding toward your neighbors, help them rise again after their falls, and share with them the light of your experience.

24. Truly, I tell you, your older brothers and sisters who once walked the path you are traveling today have reached spiritual heights because they lived to love their neighbors when they were benefactors, doctors, and teachers on earth. Therefore, I tell you: If you had obeyed the promptings of your soul, you would be in a better place. And if you do not make use of what I offer you in this teaching, I will later, in the Spiritual World, reproach you for your failure to fulfill your duty. Therefore, do not miss this opportunity; act with love and trust in My Word.

25. Whoever denies love to his fellow man denies it to Christ. When you see that your neighbor is suffering and weeping and needs you—why

do you not serve him? The reason for this is that you yourselves have materialized even the noblest and most tender of your feelings.

26. Transform your being and your life; dematerialize what you have materialized. Spiritualize your feelings, thoughts, and deeds. Become ever more aware of the mission of the spiritual soul; then, through this transformation, you will no longer be useless but will become useful, and your life will bear witness to My truth.

27. For everyone, the moment will come when the soul feels the burning desire to triumph over the body, to destroy selfishness, in order to reveal the love it received from the Father and the wisdom and power it inherited. When the soul takes its true place within the human being, that person will bear a likeness to Christ. The word "Christ" means love, power, and wisdom; truth and life.

28. Yet several generations will still pass in this world before humanity comprehends the great significance of Christ. Christ departed as a human being and has appeared as a triumphant Spirit without a body, wholly as love. He is the constant revelation of divine mercy toward humanity.

29. Know that it pleases Me to see you being helpful and service-minded toward your fellow human beings. It pleases Me to see you at the bedside of the sick. I rejoice when I see that you are sowing the seed of My teaching while cherishing, comforting, and standing by those in need. Remember: When I was in the world, I left behind My teaching founded on the basis of this supreme divine commandment: "Love one another." Yet centuries have passed, and I am still waiting for you to feel this commandment in your hearts.

30. Prepare your hearts, your minds, and your souls, for you are now hearing My heavenly Word.

31. You must not fall into error, for I speak to you with perfect clarity and through various messengers.

32. I also come to search your hearts, to see what you have understood of My teaching. I seek the light of your faith.

33. Listen to the voice of your spirit. Meditate so that you may be able to fulfill all that you have promised your Father.

34. My law has been defiled on this earth, yet I have always charged you to guard and defend it.

35. Do not defile the Law; do not slumber; do not allow your souls to become materialistic. Work!

36. Remember that your soul is the same one that, in other times, did not obey the Father's commandments, and that today it has a new opportunity for redemption, which your Lord grants it out of love.

37. I know, Israel, that despite My great love for you, the masses will rise up, just as in the Second Era, to harm Me and mock Me. I know that Iscariots are hiding among you. But My revelation through human reason will not be in vain; it will not be in vain that I have unsealed the Sixth Seal.

38. My coming among you is to save you through renewal and reform, by turning you away from filth and sin and instead offering you the path to peace and well-being.

39. Blessed is he who purifies and prepares himself, for he will prevail in the trials.

40. The elements of war and destruction have been unleashed. Famine and plagues, with their unknown and incurable diseases, threaten you. Therefore, watch and pray. Work toward your mission, and the trial will pass.

41. I am Christ, the same One who revealed Himself as Jesus in the Second Era. It has pleased Me to make Myself known to you in this form.

42. In this time, all the peoples of the earth must feel My presence.

43. My Word is the book of instruction that I have placed in your hands for you to study. Sects will rise up against sects, religions will wage war against other religions, and doctrines will clash with one another. In the face of this chaos of souls, I want you to set an example and serve as a bulwark of protection.

44. Do not become conceited simply because you are My chosen ones. "Once you have taken on this responsibility, you must not fall asleep," for then you will plunge back into the abysses "you have left behind, and when misery and pain befall you along the way, you will ask yourselves: 'How is it possible that we, who were among those who heard the Master's teachings, must drink such a bitter cup?'"

45. Remember My exemplary works and learn to love the spiritual more than the material, and truly care for the well-being of your soul after its earthly life. From now on, work to secure for it a life full of light and peace. For until now, the well-being of your body—its vanities and its garments—has been more important to you than the soul, which is perishing from hunger and thirst, and whose garment is torn.

46. Do not be mistaken. The body is the garment of the soul, and it is the soul that must ascend to Me. The body is dust, and it will return to dust along with its earthly possessions. Allow your soul to attain spiritual treasures, for it will indeed take these with it into eternity.

47. To those who are rich in earthly goods, I do not exist; their wealth is everything to them. They have forgotten Me. What do they care about the misery and pain of the world? What do they care about the grief of

others? They have closed their ears to the voice of conscience, which judges them in every situation and speaks to them of My power at every turn.

48. Truly, I tell you: In this way, they are defying My justice.

49. But everything will change; this leniency will come to an end, and that power which I have granted to certain people so that they might bring good or evil to humanity will be subject to judgment.

50. How many would have already come to know My work if you had set out and invited the needy to eat the bread from My table!

51. Remember that what I have given you is intended for your fellow human beings.

52. “Love one another,” I taught you even back then. Centuries have passed; I continue to speak to you of the same teaching, yet you still do not feel that sublime commandment in your hearts.

53. I ask you so that you may answer within yourselves: Who can love the selfish? Understand that I am speaking to you of those who think only of themselves, who render no service, give away no bread, and offer no comfort to anyone. I alone understand their character flaws and can therefore love and understand them.

54. As soon as you realize that you have come into this world to gain experience and to put into practice the divine law of love and mercy toward your neighbors, you have entered into the harmony of this life. You already know from My revelations that whoever does not follow My law must return to this world until the soul fulfills the task entrusted to it.

55. You are like thousand-year-old trees that bear countless cracks as traces of their struggle against time and storms, even though the light of the human soul does not yet shine in its fullness. I love you dearly; yet the fury of the forces of nature will continue to lash humanity, for humanity has defied them, and their effects will be destructive. It is the war that materialistic man will unleash, and it will bring devastation upon the peoples, who will weep bitterly. But who will be able to comfort them? Listen: Humanity will receive one wake-up call after another; the unleashed elements will descend upon the planet and lay waste to entire regions. Then you will realize that you have failed to do justice to the spiritual works, that you have done nothing. I speak to the entire Christian world.

56. People will weep over your state of mind, for it is as hard as granite and as cold as a gravestone. How then will you comfort them?

57. If you were fertile ground, the seed would already have sprouted within you. But you are barren ground that bears no fruit. Humanity will

turn its gaze upon you. But how will you give them the loving encouragement they need if your hearts radiate only contempt, reproach, and harshness? Who will hear the cries of the people with a moved heart? Who will be the shield of those who suffer? I will have to be the one, through my spokespeople, who comforts the suffering.

Nevertheless, I say to the Christian world: Open your heart, so that you may at least perceive the weeping of humanity. Make an effort to counteract the effects of wars and misfortunes. For in reality, what has happened to date is little compared to what is yet to come. Human suffering has not yet reached its peak, and you, as Christians—as you claim to be—must prove that you are indeed so. If you do not strive to be so now—when, then, will you set out to fulfill your mission?

58. The desperate cries of anguish from your fellow human beings echo through the cosmos. If you could see what is yet to come— —you would regret your failure to fulfill your duty, and then you would do something for the good of your neighbors.

There are beings in the Spiritual World who shed tears for the sake of those people and plead earnestly for those who are blinded by their selfishness, and also so that the storm brewing over this world may be mitigated. Just as they do, I wish to see you transformed into healing balm, into tenderness, into light, into compassion. Banish from your hearts the indifference that distances you from the human family, and consider that death will sweep across this world, wiping out the majority of its inhabitants.

There is a sickness of the soul and of the body. There are bodies that are healed by material medicines, and others that cannot be healed because it is the soul that is sick.

59. Disciples, do you not wish to heal the illnesses of the soul as well as those of the body? Truly, I tell you, you can do so. But when will you begin your work? When will you put an end to your materialism? When will you begin the new life full of spirituality?

60. Transform yourselves through My teaching, feel yourselves as new people, practice My virtues, and the light will appear in your spirit, and Christ will manifest Himself on your path.

61. My messages are the power that enlivens the soil; they are like a sun that bestows warmth and life; they are the water that irrigates. I speak of the soil of your heart, which remains barren despite My ceaseless proclamations.

62. “People, people, arise; time is running out, and if you do not do so on this ‘day,’ you will never awaken again in this earthly life. Do you wish

to continue sleeping despite My message? Do you want the death of the flesh to awaken you—with the consuming fire of your soul's remorse, devoid of matter?"

63. Be sincere; imagine yourselves in the spiritual life, in the presence of the truth, where nothing can excuse your materialism, where you truly see yourselves in rags—stained, dirty, and torn—which your soul will wear as clothing. Truly, I tell you, there, at the sight of your misery and in the feeling of such great shame, you will feel the immeasurable desire to wash yourselves clean in the waters of the deepest repentance, because you know that you can only go to the Feast of the Spirit if you are pure.

Look beyond human selfishness with all its flaws—which are currently your pride and your satisfaction—and tell Me whether you have felt the pain of others, whether the sobbing of women or the weeping of children finds an echo in your hearts. So tell Me: What have you been to others? Have you been life to them?"

64. After you have examined yourselves in the light of your conscience—are you not ready for My Divine Spirit to appear and free you from the chains you have created through your mistakes? Resolve to attain spiritualization, so that the rags may fall away from your soul. I will help you to know yourselves inwardly as you truly are.

65. But you who will read with great interest the writings that will spread the essence of My Word—you will be moved inwardly, for you will know that I love you, just as I love all those who are listening to Me right now.

66. The Master has been waiting for you on the path of life for a long time, and even if ages pass, I will continue to wait for you. Be aware that no one comes to the Father except through the path that Christ laid out. But come now, even if you are stained, ragged, and dirty. I will purify your mind and your heart, renew your "garment," and lead you to the "estate" where I celebrate a spiritual feast. There you will find the exquisite delicacies of wisdom and love; there you will hear the harmonious hymn of praise that the entire universe sends up to Me.

67. I want you to learn to love, so that your love, transformed into compassion, may lead you to the sick and cause you to seek out those who have lost their faith. I want you to bless everything—for there is nothing you cannot bless—so that through your spiritualization and perfection you may gradually draw nearer to an understanding of the Sublime.

68. It is materialistic selfishness that has taken hold of the greater part of humanity, and the soul has waited centuries for the opportunity to reveal itself. Truly, I tell you: if it were permitted, the stones, shaken by

the essence of My Word, would move to demonstrate your lack of spiritualization, and you would witness them rising up and crying out, “Christ is right.” Yet I will ultimately conquer you through love. Even if the world is ashamed of you, I will not depart from your side. When they condemn you mercilessly, I will defend you and lift you up again after your falls.

69. There is a material part within you that belongs to the earth, and a spiritual part that belongs to heaven. There are times when a person feels material, and times when he feels spiritual. When you leave this earthly body and pass into the spiritual state, you will understand what you have not understood until now. Your body will remain here, for it belongs to the earth. But your soul will soar up to the higher realms, where you will continue to live in order to further your spiritual development.

70. “Blessed are those who mourn, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.” “Blessed are those who weep, for they will be comforted.” Now I add: “Blessed are those who understand the hidden and the unassuming in the long sentences, for they will possess wisdom.”

71. Everyone who loves will be rich, for they will feel loved. Love, even if you are not loved. Be like Jesus. Love rises above trivialities.

72. I did not have to come to suffer among you. Yet I tell you that My love is bound to your destiny. I knew that you needed Me, and I came to you. Yet I have never said to you, “Love Me so that I may love you.”

73. Do you know that some are loved without deserving it? That is how I love you. Give Me your cross, give Me your sorrows, give Me your dashed hopes, give Me the heavy burden you carry: I can bear all pain. Free yourselves from your burden so that you may be happy; enter the sanctuary of My love and be still before the altar of the universe, so that your spirit may converse with the Father in the most beautiful language: that of love.

Peace be with you!

Instruction 229

1. Beloved disciples, I appear in your sanctuary, in the dwelling of the Master, which has opened within your soul through your spiritual elevation.

2. Some of you have listened to Me many times before; others are hearing My Word for the first time and are amazed. Yet truly, I tell you, both groups have already heard this voice in another time.

3. I am the Word of Love that brings comfort to those who suffer—to the troubled, the weeping, the sinner, and the one who has sought Me. My Word is the river of life in those hearts, where they quench their thirst and wash away their impurities. It is also the path that leads to the eternal home of rest and peace.

4. How can you come to believe that the struggle of life—its sacrifices, hardships, and trials—ends with death, without finding a just reward in eternity? Therefore, my Law and my Teaching, with their revelations and promises, are in your hearts the incentive, the comfort, and the balm during your daily work. Only when you turn away from my teachings do you feel hungry and weak.

5. I nourish you with love so that you may feel satisfied by it and bring it as a perfect seed to the hearts that slumber and to those who hunger for it.

6. There will be peace among you if you love one another. Remember that I am the Spirit of Peace.

7. Spiritually, you are the people chosen throughout all ages to guide humanity. Now I have come to tell you: You are to be the salvation of your fellow human beings. Heavy is the burden of your cross, O people. You used to be made up of tribes, but now you form a spiritual family. Like a stranger, I knock ceaselessly at your door to encourage you, so that you may fulfill your destiny and be an example to humanity, whom I love just as much as I love you.

8. You are the firstborn among the peoples of the earth—the ones who first awoke to the light of the Spirit. Therefore, you are now the disciples of the Holy Spirit.

9. Feel neither fear nor doubt in the face of your responsibility. For although you are rich in Spirit, you would feel needy if you began to doubt.

10. In this time, as in times past, humanity is connected to My Divinity through you. Through you, I have made the path visible to others, and tomorrow, one after another, all sects and religious communities will

come along it . People will unite spiritually, for there is only one God, and you will all be united in Him.

11. People are at different spiritual levels. But only I can know the degree of development of each one.

12. All have come to atone for their transgressions and to attain their elevation through their merits. I have light for all, because I love everyone.

13. Today you find yourselves in an oasis. Yet you do not know what paths you have traveled

14. Do not become divided again. Remember that I brought your people forth from *one* man, and that man, in whom I found piety, was Jacob, whom I called "the mighty Israel." In his heart there was a sanctuary for My divinity, and I rewarded him by giving him twelve sons who would be the patriarchs of the Lord's people—the rootstock of that people who have followed Me throughout the ages.

15. I do not want you to continue to go astray. Recognize that you carry My light like a seal within your soul. It is the covenant you have made with Me to always follow My light and to be faithful to Me.

16. Here is My table, at which I seat everyone, without distinguishing between family lines or races. To all I offer the same bread.

17. In this way, I raise you up, just as I did Lazarus when I said to him, "Arise; do not sleep any longer."

18. This is the path of progress on which you must never come to a standstill. For when the weight of your cross presses down upon you, the Divine Bearer of the Cross comes to your aid and says to you, "Do not stop."

19. Just as I reveal Myself to your soul, I let your body feel My presence in nature, so that both, forming a single being, may ascend to the summit of the mountain.

20. You came forth from Me, and to My bosom you must return. I am the Beginning and the End, the Alpha and the Omega.

21. Do not attach importance to the modesty of your human circumstances, for you know that, as jewels of inestimable value, you can attain spiritual greatness.

22. Do not close your hand to the needy, and do not consider them unworthy of your mercy because they might be godless . Look at My table at this time: I am surrounded by many who once wallowed in the dirt. Today they are My disciples.

23. Thus has the Master spoken to you on this day. I forgive and bless you.

24. The light of my wisdom is with you. I quench the thirst of your soul with the crystal-clear water of my love, which is comfort and balm. I am forgiveness. Whoever makes a firm resolution to improve will experience the sweetness of my forgiveness at the moment of reconciliation with his own conscience. The world thirsts for spiritual knowledge. Proof of this is that humanity is striving to explore the mystery of creation. The soul, however, is still imperfect. That is why it seeks the presence of God, to purify itself in Him.

25. The awakened soul seeks the light and the path, often without the human part of its being being aware of it. Then the material nature of the soul works against it, opposing its path toward spiritual development. That is why I explain the mysteries to you through My revelations and make them comprehensible to human beings by revealing Myself unambiguously and addressing their senses directly. And yet, human beings often resist accepting what is as clear as the light.

26. How hard the soul has had to struggle against the body's resistance! Human beings often achieve great advancement and progress in the sciences and in human life, yet show no spiritual progress whatsoever. Religions, in which they encounter only mystification and fanaticism, do not awaken them from this spiritual lethargy.

27. Then the mind refuses to delve into the spiritual realm, out of fear of uncovering the mystery that would reveal to it the reason for its spiritual backwardness, and man devises a strategy for silencing the calls of his conscience by adapting the law to his own comforts, his religious convictions, and his way of life. In this way, he feels at peace and justified in his actions. Thus, he can feign love for his neighbor, compassion, and mercy, even though he is far from feeling them. He can present himself before the magnificent altars that humanity has created and feign a love and a faith that he does not even know.

28. I am coming in the Third Era to bring light to the world. But to you, My disciples, I say in truth: Do not become fanatical in My teaching. Recognize that I have prepared you by freeing your souls from old traditions so that they may develop. Take on the responsibility of correcting the errors of your fellow human beings. Refrain from any criticism in your hearts and on your lips, so that you may judge everything that comes before your eyes on your path without indignation.

29. You will discover that people still believe in the sanctity of the places where they gather to celebrate their rites, and that they themselves consider the objects found there to be sacred, and that their representatives regard themselves as superior and righteous.

30. But I say to you: Are you perhaps very close to Me simply because you have heard Me with a living voice, and because I have endowed you with gifts? Do you perhaps feel superior to your fellow human beings? Until now, you have only allowed your intellectual faculties to be enlightened enough to understand My Word. Once you have understood it, you can work on the progress of your soul, recognizing that everything you do for the good and welfare of your neighbors is meritorious for you and will contribute to the unfolding of your soul.

31. My teaching trains you so that you may eternally develop that being of light which is within you—created with perfection and wisdom, which is the soul—so that you may cleanse and purify, one by one, the stains that earthly passions have left upon it, until you attain your original purity.

32. Truly, I tell you, even before My departure, there will be so much light in your minds that you will clearly perceive what you previously found difficult to understand. Then your understanding and your faith will be greater, and you will have learned to reveal the power of your Father through the spiritual elevation of prayer. You will no longer doubt or show dissatisfaction, as you sometimes do when you have said to Me, “Master, I have prepared myself, I have prayed, I have applied the healing balm to the afflicted, and yet I have not received what I asked for.”

To this I can say to you: Why do you doubt? Is it not your faith that is meant to save you? Have I not taught you that not everything you ask for is good for you? You do not even know the material nature of your fellow human beings. What, then, do you know of their spiritual nature? What do you know of what that soul needs for its development, for its atonement, and for its perfection?

33. I teach you and simplify the teachings: Love, be merciful, pray, and intercede for your fellow human beings, and then let Me do My will—thus you have already fulfilled your duty. In this way, you will learn to accept everything as a blessing, even that which you previously regarded as contrary to your health or your faith.

34. Not only should resignation be your companion, but also the realization that everything you receive from Me is for your own good. Yet when I grant your request because it is so good for you, rejoice and let your faith be kindled even more.

35. I am the Master of old, who instructs you anew. Christ came as a perfect soul to reveal Himself among humanity. His mercy was boundless, for He became human and, out of love for humanity, took upon Himself a sacrificial death. Jesus is the model of mercy. Take Him as your model. Do not forget that every creature has a task to fulfill, for which it will undergo

a trial that you must accept with the humility with which Jesus accepted His suffering.

36. Beloved disciples: Realize even now, as you have entered the time of preparation, that the momentous moment of the end of My Word in this form is drawing near.

37. The Master does not sleep, and neither should you sleep, for I am preparing the end of My revelation through the human mind. My Spirit will not depart from you; rather, through your spiritual growth, you will feel Me even closer.

38. Whoever does not prepare himself and lets My teaching pass him by without pondering it will feel like an orphan after My departure, and he will feel that I am absent.

39. The good disciples will be neither sad nor grieved, for they have a deep understanding of My instructions and will then see a horizon opening up before their spirit in infinity, from which they will receive great inspirations from the Father that will no longer be limited as they are when conveyed through a human medium, for they will come directly from the Holy Spirit.

40. After the day determined by My Divinity, you will no longer hear My Word. But it will remain engraved in your spirit, in your heart, and in the books.

41. Whoever then acts as a mouthpiece and invokes My ray does not know the judgment he is passing upon himself. I draw your attention to this so that you may not give heed to false prophets, false " " mouthpieces, and false Christs. I am rousing you so that you may avoid times of confusion and prevent the intrusion of souls of darkness among you. Be vigilant, for you will have to answer to Me for these teachings if you are not prepared.

42. Whoever prepares himself for this even now will enjoy great inspiration, will converse with Me, and will rejoice in hearing Me through the reading of My discourses, which I will leave you as a legacy. His path will not be uncertain; the fulfillment of his mission will be easy for him; he will feel My presence during his trials.

43. By this I will know that you have taken a step forward.

44. This will happen when you begin to demonstrate the purity and sublimity of My teaching, for you will not tolerate any outward forms of worship, fanaticism, or idolatry among yourselves.

45. Through your thoughts, words, and deeds, you will bear witness to My spiritual work.

46. As long as you do not understand My teaching and have not prepared your hearts and souls, I will not be able to use you as messengers of the Good News, and you will see obstacles arise before you that stand in your way. But when the disciple lives out My work and feels it in his soul, I will open paths and lead to him earthly pilgrims in spiritual need, so that he may introduce them to My teachings.

47. Rejoice, for the voice that awakens you is My word of love. But be watchful, lest it be another voice that rouses you, and that voice be the judgment upon the earth tomorrow.

48. People will have to deal with you. They will be the men of justice and the law, the theologians and theosophists, and the scientists. They will come with various intentions, but they will scrutinize you and put you to the test. Do not conceal your lives and your works by showing them only My Law. Do not cover up your imperfections with the perfection of My Word as recorded in your books.

49. If there are bad examples in the history of humanity, you must not take them as models.

50. In times past, I did not speak to you in this way. In the First Age, the Law enlightened the human spirit. In the Second Age , Christ enlightened the human heart through the light of love. Today, the light of the Holy Spirit enlightens your spirit to elevate it above all that is human.

51. You have received these three messages from one and the same God, and an age has passed between them all—the time necessary for the development of the spirit so that it might receive the new message or new teaching.

52. Now you can understand why I have called you disciples of the Holy Spirit.

53. All creation pays homage to Me, from the atom to the star of greatest dimensions, from the most backward human creature to the most highly developed soul. You, who are familiar with everything that exists in your world, see how every being and every body carries out a task and fulfills its destiny. In this fulfillment, they pay homage to Me. It is the tribute of their harmony with the Whole. Truly, I tell you, all of creation rejoices in itself, even the rock, which seems insensitive or dead to you because of its hardness and immobility. For the Spirit of God, which is in all that He has created, is life.

54. Behold how the Sun, the King of the Heavens, sends forth its light—which is energy, life, and warmth—as far as its power extends. It is its warmth that causes the water of the seas to rise, transforming it into clouds that the wind carries away, causing it to fall as life-giving rain upon

the dry fields, which then become covered with greenery, flowers, and trees full of fruit and foliage, whose branches serve as homes for the birds, who send their songs soaring into infinity in their own language. While everything sprouts, everything grows and multiplies, and everything adorns itself in a constant tribute to the Father, the Creator rejoices in His work and allows all creatures to delight in Him.

55. But you—what are you in the midst of creation? You, too, are creatures fulfilling a purpose. But you do not belong solely to the material realm; you are also endowed with a soul that possesses conscience, intuition, intelligence, revelation, will, freedom, reason, and emotions. For this reason, you are superior beings among all the creatures of this planet, having everything at your disposal as a tool, a servant, nourishment, refreshment, and an element for your spiritual and human progress.

56. Since your soul elevates you in its development, remember that your religious practice must also be elevated, and this is the practice of the soul. I have revealed it to you at all times.

57. From its very beginnings, humanity has sought the way to offer Me spiritual worship. The intuitive awareness of My existence has led it to seek Me and to venture into the beyond. And when I saw that restlessness within humankind, I revealed Myself to it. What I revealed to it is the spiritual path that leads the soul to perfection.
Yet, in order for humanity to attain the spiritualization it has not yet achieved, I had to lead you through grave transgressions and great confusion, through long paths of suffering and trials, through times of light and times of darkness, until you reached the threshold of the Age of the Spirit, which is the age in which you now live.

58. The worship that your *soul* ought to have rendered to Me in a sublime and pure manner became materialized in your heart when your *body* offered it to Me by formulating the prayer in *the mind* and having the *lips* utter it; when you offered Me the fruits of nature as if they were your own works; when you delighted your senses with the splendor of ceremonies, while your soul presented itself before Me naked, hungry, dirty, and ignorant, because the task that belonged to you had been usurped by the body.

59. In the Third Era, My spiritual teaching will give the spirit the freedom to spread its wings and rise up to the Father to offer Him true worship.

60. Yet man, as a human being, must also offer worship to the Creator. And this tribute consists in fulfilling his duties on earth by obeying human

laws, demonstrating morality and sound judgment in his actions, and fulfilling his duties as a father, child, brother, friend, master, and servant.

61. Whoever lives in this way will honor Me on earth and will enable his spirit to soar to glorify Me.

62. The love of the soul must not be limited to your children and earthly siblings. Spiritual love must be universal, so that it loves without distinction of social class or level of spiritual development.

63. The soul must be strong in the face of the weaknesses of material nature, which lead it into fanaticism and idolatry. It must free itself from prejudices and passions so that it may acknowledge the reason of the one who possesses it and accept the truth in which that person lives.

64. Then you will be people of peace who, through your lives, follow my saying, “Render to God what is God’s, and to the Emperor what is the Emperor’s,” and will not offer to the Father what belongs to the world, nor to the world what belongs to God, but will be able to harmonize all laws in order to fulfill them properly, because they recognize that every divine law of love and justice has come forth from Me.

65. In the Second Era, Jesus spoke to you with the utmost perfection. Now I speak to you with the utmost clarity and simplicity. But much of what I have revealed to you in this era, I did not give to you in that era, because you were not yet capable of understanding it.

66. For everyone who has been called to My teaching and who has been destined for a task, this has happened because they are ready to understand these teachings. I tell you once again that this is not the first time your soul has visited this planet, nor is it the first time it has received the light of a divine revelation. Yet its past is currently hidden behind the veil of matter. Your soul knows this, and when it hears my word, it awakens and feels that it truly comes from far away, having traveled a long, very long path on which it has seen and experienced much.

67. To be able to hear these teachings, you had to “wander” for a long time. But your soul has not lost its courage, nor has it grown old, for age, decay, and death do not affect the soul; rather, it is development, experience, and unfolding—which entail struggle—and the trials give it maturity and bring it closer to the fullness of Eternal Life.

68. You have had lives of well-being and contentment, of splendor and pleasure; others of misfortune and failure. Some have served as atonement, others as experience; some for the development of the intellect, others for that of the emotions; and the life you now have serves the elevation of the soul.

69. You have come to know everything, and you have possessed everything. Therefore, if you see today that you have no riches, no splendid circumstances, and no titles, do not lament this, and remember that in order to walk with a steady step in this time and attain spiritualization, you had to shed everything superfluous and unnecessary to achieve your spiritual progress.

70. Since you are bearers of a profoundly spiritual teaching, you will not be able to present it to the world through outward forms of worship. For with your inconsistencies, you would only provoke mistrust and ridicule.

71. The Kingdom of Peace is drawing nearer, and although you do not know how long it will be before it comes, I have begun My work of moral and spiritual restoration. When the time comes, this world—which until now has been a valley of atonement and tears—will become a home for advanced souls.

72. Be of good cheer, for I am still with you. Trust in Me, since you cannot yet trust in yourselves too much. But persevere until you attain that spiritual preparation I require of you, so that you may gain confidence in yourselves.

73. Soon you will see people taking an interest in the gifts of the Spirit, with some asking questions while others discuss them.

74. I give you My caress and My healing balm.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 230

1. I see you coming from various places; you come to refresh yourselves in the shadow of the Father's roof. You have gathered together, and therefore there is joy in the Father's heart. For even if only two hearts are reconciled, I celebrate a feast.

2. You are going through a time of trials whose significance you have not yet understood, even though you have the light of My Word. However, since time is a treasure that you must not squander, I come as your Master to teach you how to make use of it by revealing to you your destiny and your mission.

3. Make the most of these moments, for soon I will part from you. My divine Word, which I have given you for so many years through human intellect, will then come to an end forever.

4. There remains only a short time in which I will give you all My instruction and write My entire book.

5. Therefore, I hasten to the doors of your hearts to tell the child that it has become too accustomed to My Word, that it must awaken from its deep sleep, that it must take up the hoe and the shovel and till and cultivate the fields and love them as its own life; that it must share its fields and its water with its fellow human beings; that its eyes should look kindly, that it should extend its right hand as a sign of friendship, and that its heart be free from selfishness, so that it may be a true worker in the Lord's fields.

6. Do not expect that people's hearts will be moved to bring about peace on earth. Rise up and work! Do not wish for the defeat of one side and the victory of the other in order to have peace and freedom. What must triumph is justice, brotherhood, and love.

7. It will not be people who bring about true peace on earth. Peace will come to this world from My Kingdom when you have attained true spiritual preparation.

8. The light that illuminates you at this time is the light of the Sixth Seal, and if anyone were to claim that it is another seal that has been opened, he is in error. The sixth lamp now burns as an inextinguishable light that, through its revelations, enlightens both the living and the dead, and through its new prophecies, awakens souls. But do not believe that this light enlightens only those who hear this Word. For truly, I tell you, even scientists and theologians stand under this light.

9. Why do you not make an effort to study My teaching, so that the Master need not make Himself heard physically to explain what you are meant to understand through interpretation?

10. Combine the fruits of science with the fruits of the soul's love, and you will find a sweet taste in your mouth.

11. Rest, travelers; enjoy the cool shade of this tree and eat of its fruit.

12. The Father is with you; He has constantly made His presence known along your path.

13. I welcome you as representatives of all humanity and see that you are prepared to receive and feel My spiritual presence.

14. You have always sought My divinity. When you felt you had not found Me, you rushed to the images created by your own hands to feel Me near. Thus does a large part of humanity live in this age. They seek and worship Me in the images, while I speak to the world at the height of this time of revelation.

15. I am currently awakening people through dreams—symbolic and prophetic dreams—to which, due to a lack of faith and preparation, people pay no attention nor do they interpret them; and so they forget that vision from a dream, unaware that it is a divine message.

16. How far humanity is from the true path! The world lives under the dominion of its free will and pursues pleasure and earthly passions.

17. The soul sleeps; the intellect has not yet awakened to the light that is the truth, nor does it yet glimpse true life.

18. Man has still not given his conscience the opportunity to speak and judge. There are still those who consider themselves infallible and free from error, even though they carry darkness in their hearts.

19. But now people are weary of this, and therefore I draw near to them to show them the way, to fill their souls with light, to make them understand their errors and the time they have lost, and to unleash a struggle between light and darkness within the human heart.

20. In many ways I reveal Myself to My children, always with infinite love, so that their souls may not perish.

21. When you have entered these unassuming houses of prayer, it was not of your own volition. It was My mercy that called you there to give you spiritual nourishment and to show you the path to salvation, by which you may come into My presence. You should come neither despondent nor arrogant, but rather with dignity and humility.

22. I offer you eternal peace, just as I offered you the land of Canaan in the First Age. You cannot stray from the path, for it is marked with My blood. My blood is truth, love, and eternity. Be vigilant, for the truth revealed in My teaching has been distorted by people, and some revelations have been concealed.

23. My example and that of My apostles were not taken as a model by all who have tried to follow Me. Many have turned themselves into masters instead of being servants. They filled their hearts with a sense of superiority and arrogance and were concerned only with wealth, pomp, and honors. In doing so, they forgot the hardships of the poor and became indifferent and callous toward the misery and suffering of others. That is why people, in their search for truth, wander from one denomination to another. That is the source of their spiritual need to create new sects in order to seek Me freely.

24. Those who were once regarded as saints and demigods are now rejected by a disillusioned humanity.

25. People no longer go to the confessor to be absolved of their transgressions, because they find it undignified. And the threat of eternal hellfire no longer impresses or terrifies the sinner's heart.

26. Taking advantage of this spiritual disorientation, the wolf lurks behind the hedge.

27. Every servant of My Divinity and every representative has the task of bringing peace among people. Yet it is the opposite that they are doing in this age. Everyone considers himself the first; everyone wants to be the strongest, forgetting in the process that the only One who is strong is I, who am in all.

28. Now you can understand why I promised to return to you in the Second Age. Now it is clear to you why I am teaching you anew. For only My Word can remove the dark veil of the spirit; My love alone is capable of redeeming you from your sins.

29. You have been called and chosen so that you may set an example of faith in My coming and of trust and obedience to My Word. But do not wait until those who came last set the example for you in faithfully fulfilling My Law, for then your pain will be very great. Yet when you see them setting out, crossing borders, and entering other nations as messengers of My Word, you will realize your negligence and ingratitude.

30. Reflect on this, and if you wish to be credible, begin by setting a good example in your own homes. I want you—even though you once rejected one another because of the differences among the tribes—to love one another today as a single family.

31. This is My clear word. If I were to speak to you in another "language," it would not be right.

32. I am preparing your hearts so that I may dwell within them. The world will likewise prepare itself; the seed of peace will sprout in the minds of men, and you, who will have sown it in every corner of the earth,

will rejoice when you see the fruits of your labor. For, walking in the footsteps of the Master, you have taught others to live in goodness and have prayed for all.

33. In all nations, people will speak of reconciliation, brotherhood, and peace, and this will be the beginning of unity.

34. I have prepared you and asked you whether you are already ready to set out to your fellow human beings to show them the wisdom that I have given you through the inspired Word, and to answer their questions satisfactorily. It should not seem impossible to anyone to fulfill this mission. Bear in mind that the knowledge I have given you enables you to understand your mission.

35. It will not be absolutely necessary for you to visit all the nations you call “foreign” in order to spread My teaching. It is enough to lift up your thoughts in prayer and purify your hearts so that your souls may manifest themselves to your fellow human beings from afar and empathize with them, wherever they may be. And they will be awakened by beings of light.

36. You shall unite with the spiritual world and form a protective wall with it that prevents new wars and new sufferings. You shall continue to pray for those who strive to achieve spiritual dominion through violence. You will be amazed, and the world will be amazed, when people realize that violence has not conquered reason, brotherhood, and justice.

37. Beware of practicing what appears to be charity while selfishness reigns in your heart. Do as much good as you can, without any self-interest. Do it out of love—which is the law I have taught you—and you will have earned merit for your soul. Present My teaching exactly as I have given it to you. It is the same as that which I have taught My prophets and My apostles in other times.

38. Mankind, in its materialism, has agreed to alter the Word that I gave you in times past. Yet My work is perfect and does not have its roots in earthly words. Prepare yourselves, and you will always discover My truth. Then you will realize that I have given you My seed abundantly at all times, so that you, too, may pass it on in this way.

39. It will not be necessary for you to impress anyone through the use of rituals or outward forms of worship. The temple of your heart will become visible, and within it your fellow human beings will see your lamp and your altar.

40. Learn even now to feel Me, both in your works and when you struggle to leave the filth behind you after you have fallen.

41. I have taught you to seek the truth in simplicity. How pitiful is the human mind when it seeks the truth in the complicated teachings it has devised for itself. Why seek Me so far away, when you carry Me within yourselves? Who does not know that he was created in the image of the Father, endowed with divine attributes such as spirit, intelligence, and will?

42. I lived among humanity in the Second Era, sharing your bread and your shelter with you. Yet the greatness of Christ has its roots in His humility.

43. Thus I teach you, so that for the sake of love for your neighbor you may learn to detach yourselves from the material. But first you must purify yourselves, for it is a law that you evolve, and since it is a law that everything evolves, the events that still lie ahead must not unsettle you. What your eyes will then see should fill you only with joy when you realize that everything is governed by a most perfect law, and that what is happening today could not have happened earlier, because everything is moving toward its perfection.

44. It is not only on Earth that people are working for the progress of humanity. From another world as well, people are pleading and striving for its salvation and progress: it is the Spiritual World. Therefore, I tell you that after the great struggles, the spiritual seed will bear fruit within the bosom of all religious communities.

If people should say that this is a new religion that sows discord, you should reply that Spiritualism is a teaching—the same as the first and only one that has governed souls. But that voice must come from your heart, where your feelings are rooted. These will reveal themselves when you shed tears for the pain of others, and also when you weep out of joy for your neighbor. For this is what I have always taught you.

45. I speak to you through the human intellect; My light and My grace flow into it and become words—that Word which points to the only path to come to Me: the path of perfection and the purity of feelings.

46. Humanity, so dearly loved by Jesus: You need great proofs of spiritualization so that your faith may be reawakened to new life and your hope may be strengthened. You need the clear Word to rouse you from the lethargy in which you find yourself. My Divine Spirit had to reveal Himself in this form so that you might feel that the Father never abandons you, that He guides you from the Kingdom of Truth.

47. Are you not convinced by this proof of love? My thoughts are light that shines down to rekindle the fading light of your lamps. The Master tells you that the truth of the universe will be revealed through the

spiritualized human being, for he will know how to live in harmony in this world, to which he comes to learn lessons useful for his development. This world is not eternal, nor does it need to be. Once this abode no longer fulfills the purpose of existence it now has, it will disappear.

When your soul no longer needs the lessons this life has to offer, because other, higher ones await in another world, then—because of the light attained in this earthly struggle—it will say: "With what clarity I now understand that all the highs and lows of this life were merely experiences and lessons I needed to gain a better understanding." How long that journey of life seemed to me while the sufferings weighed me down. Now, however, that it is all over—how short and fleeting it seems to me in the face of eternity."

48. Human beings are called to expand their souls; they are called to spiritualize their existence more and more as they soar higher in their desire for perfection.

49. The body you possess is likewise destined to be spiritualized. When this happens, the conditions of human life will change. You will develop spiritual abilities that are still unknown to the inhabitants of the world today.

50. You need this teaching, which revives your hope—this source of inexhaustible and true wisdom—to quench your thirst. My light descends upon the darkened mind of the one who says he does not love the soul because he does not know it, but instead loves material wealth, physical beauty that flatters his vanity—intelligence that is a source of admiration, names, and titles. That is what he loves, and this means loving what is insubstantial.

The human being is not the body, nor is it his riches. The human being has value and exists only because of his soul.

I tell you once again that human beings are called to be those who express the truth of the universe, of heaven, and of the worlds. Today they have not yet achieved this, because their materialism prevents them from developing the subtle gifts of the spirit.

Once this materialism disappears, he will become a seer who will rejoice when he beholds the wonders of spiritual life. Then he will understand the conversion of Saul into Paul—the transformation of a human being to such an extent that a change of name was necessary. With his former name, the memory of his passions vanished, and his nature and the deeds he had committed turned to ashes.

When the soul realizes that it is evolving, that it lacks elevation, or that what it had to learn and develop in the material world is now coming to an

end, then it is ready to unite with the light of divinity, for the soul is light that moves toward the light.

51. Rejoice, people; consider yourselves migratory birds in this world full of tears, misery, and suffering! Rejoice, for this is not your eternal home; better worlds await you.

So when you depart from this earth, do so without regret; then the sighs of pain, the hardships, and the tears will remain here. You will bid farewell to this world and soar up to those who await you in the heavenly heights. From there, you will see the earth as a speck in space, upon which you will look back with love.

52. Do not be sad, for the day will come when you will leave this valley of tears, where you have suffered so much, and which you will come to love tomorrow, realizing that in it you have attained the light your soul longed for.

53. Find happiness by loving your neighbors, healing the sick, comforting the afflicted, and giving new courage to the poor. Then the blessings of Heaven will come to you. Do you wish to become spiritual? Christ will stand by you so that you may attain this grace.

54. Truly, I tell you, even though people today are more matter than spirit, tomorrow they will be more spirit than matter. People have tried to completely materialize their spirit, yet they will not achieve that total materialization. For the spirit is like a diamond, and a diamond never ceases to be a diamond, even if it has fallen into the dirt.

55. Human beings do not know the bliss of the perfect soul because they have not reached the heights of perfection. If they purify their hearts and keep My truth in their souls in order to put it into practice, they will discover a peace and a bliss they did not know before. This will be the life symbolized by the tree in the first parable revealed to humanity, whose ripe fruits will satisfy the soul's hunger. Perfect yourselves, rise above the earthly, and you will no longer suffer from the ingratitude or lack of understanding of others.

56. Love is the ladder that leads to God, who loves you, and to Mary, the Spiritual Mother, who likewise loves you, as well as to your spiritual brothers and sisters, who also love you.

57. A stream of messages flows from the Divine Spirit. Keep as many of them as your hearts deem appropriate.

58. Entrust to Me the darkness of your sufferings. I will transform them into the clarity of peace. Entrust to Me your sobs and tears. When I visit your heart in silence, I will penetrate it like a ray of sunlight to illuminate it.

59. I have given you the Word of Love so that you may feel this power in your hearts. Here is My comforting balm, which pours out upon all your sufferings and strengthens your souls.

60. I tell you, blessed are you who draw near to Me with a prepared heart. For then My Word will become a healing balm and a caress that enlivens the flame of your faith.

61. My Kingdom descends upon suffering humanity, and My Word resounds through the chosen ones of this time, so that those who hear Me may become a source of comfort to their brothers.

62. In every age I have had mediators between humanity and My Divinity. They were the meek and humble of heart, whom I have used. I am now preparing the new messengers of My teachings, so that this Good News may be the awakening to spiritual life among humanity.

63. How many of those who are capable of fulfilling a noble spiritual mission still slumber, scattered throughout the world! They will awaken, and they will demonstrate their spiritual progress when, through the generosity of their feelings, they become helpful beings to their neighbors. They will be humble and will never boast of their superiority.

64. Vanity—a weakness that was already evident in the first human—will be combated through spiritualization. It is the struggle that has always existed between spirit and matter. For while the spirit, in its longing for the essence of the Father, is drawn to the Eternal and the High, the flesh seeks only what satisfies and flatters it, even if it is to the detriment of the spirit. This struggle, which manifests itself in every human being, is a force that arises within the person as a result of the world's influence upon him. For the earthly nature craves all that corresponds to its own nature. If the spirit is able to master that power and steer it in the right direction, it will have brought both natures into harmony within its own being and will achieve its progress and elevation. If, on the other hand, it allows itself to be dominated by the power of matter, it will find itself led astray toward evil; it will be like a boat without a rudder in the midst of a storm.

65. You who hear Me feel the desire to turn away from all that is harmful in order to set your soul free. You are in the midst of the struggle, which is why I say to you: Continue to watch and pray, so that the time may come when your soul is one with your body and in harmony with it. Today you still suffer from the world's allure and feel too weak to resist temptation. Intuitively, humanity senses an age of perfection, yet it does not know the time when this will come to pass.

66. People will strive toward this goal by different paths. But only those who fight for the progress of the soul will attain it. Those who give

themselves over to religious fanaticism will not develop, and those who devote their time to the study of the material will achieve only material results.

67. Spiritualization will be what leads humanity to perfection. Yet do not confuse the practice of true spiritualization—which is union with the Creator and drawing near to Him through love, mercy, and inner worship—with the practice of those "sciences" through which people desecrate the beings of the hereafter and render them perceptible to the material senses. Here is My teaching, which removes the veil of ignorance that hides the truth from humanity.

68. My teaching of love has prepared you during this time to receive the presence of My Spiritual World among you, so that it might help you understand My Word—a time that is now coming to an end.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 231

1. My penetrating gaze penetrates you, and I see that with your hearts you form a bouquet of flowers to offer to My Divinity.

2. I see your sufferings and soothe them with My fatherly caress, so that, encouraged by My Word, you may become a people strong in the face of trials.

3. Whenever you have come to Me to present your weaknesses or to ask Me for help in the torments you are enduring—whenever you have been in danger of collapsing under the weight of the cross and have turned to Me—I have freed you from your burden and your pain and made you strong souls. Then I have told you: Go forward; do not turn your face back, for your soul would be filled with fear if it were to behold its past.

4. I have saved you from ruin to bring you to the safe harbor where you now are and enjoy this bread. You have found rest in My lap of peace. I have been a ray of light in the darkness of your existence to help you walk your path without stumbling.

5. If the mouthpieces or spokespeople through whom I make Myself known were to speak of their own accord, they would not be able to teach you the way of truth. Yet their lips utter words of light because I make Myself known through their intellect, and I have told you that I am the Way.

6. You have seen that many are amazed by these teachings and wonder whether it is truly the Rabbi who speaks here—whether it is certain that "The Word" has returned to this world that crucified Jesus?

7. You here know that I have promised you this; you know that I am forgiveness, and that I am fulfilling my divine mission by raising the "dead," healing the sick, and restoring sight to the blind. *You* know the reason for my return and the manner in which I have come. But the world will question all of this, and many will doubt it.

8. I have told you why, instead of turning to scholars, theologians, or scientists, I have turned to the uneducated and the simple-hearted to make Myself known through them. For the testimony of simple people will astonish the world.

9. If you investigate thoroughly, you will see for yourselves that I have always connected with humanity through people, and that these people have always been humble and simple.

10. I have granted you various lives on Earth so that you may bear witness to these revelations and fulfill your mission.

11. You must make use of My teachings so that you may penetrate those mysteries of the hereafter that the Father wishes to reveal to you. My secret treasury has not been hidden from your sight; for otherwise, you would never be able to enter into eternal life.

12. Study and reflect deeply; for some are perplexed by the thought: How is it possible—if your spirit is a particle of My divinity—that it should suffer? And if the light of the spirit is a spark of the Holy Spirit's light—how can it find itself temporarily shrouded in darkness? Recognize that this path of development serves to acquire sufficient merit before God, through which you can transform your spirit from an ignorant and undeveloped spirit into a great spirit of light at the Father's right hand.

13. Come to Me and hear once more My Word, which is nourishment for your soul. This Word, which I have imparted to you in this Third Era through human reason, has worked the miracle of uniting you and lifting you up to My Divinity with zeal and faith whenever It reveals Itself in truth and instruction. For your soul had grown weary of earthly teachings; your feet were too tired to travel the long roads in search of peace, love, and truth. Your hands, too, were too weary to till the fields without reaping a harvest that would have brought satisfaction to your soul.

14. It has been My will, O people, that you would travel these paths and taste these fruits; that you would knock on various doors and come to know the hearts of people of different races and genders; that you would glean from the pages of books various philosophies, teachings, and theories; that you would come to know the lives of poor people on earth with all their misery and pain; that you would experience the false riches of this world with its pleasures and its deceptive glory; that you would hear the voices of people and come to know their inspiration; that you would receive the good and the evil that they would bestow upon you over time. So that, after this journey, you might encounter Me— —as the last to come to the doors of your hearts—as the last to cross your path, the last of the pilgrims on earth to walk by your side and ask you: "Where are you going? Where do you come from, and what are you seeking?" And that you would then, without pride or arrogance, bowed by pain and strengthened by experience, enlightened and tempered by the struggle, instantly recognize Me, open your hearts to Me, confess your wretchedness, and acknowledge that only I can understand your pain, your failures, and also your longings.

15. This is the reason why the majority of those who come to Me are captivated by this power when they hear My Word. They feel that I see into the very depths of their hearts, and they sense My love surrounding

them. And since you have been waiting for Me, you knew that after the great struggles, the great battles of existence, after that dark night in which you lived, the light of a new day had to dawn. You knew that, after you had emptied your cup of bitterness to the dregs, someone would come who would fill it with sweetness. For the hope—the trust in My promises, which I had made to you in times past—had not been extinguished in your soul; the flame had been preserved in your heart. Even those who have denied that it is I who am revealing Myself in this time have done so not with their souls, but with their fleshly nature—which is ignorant of and impervious to spiritual revelations and knows nothing of Me. Yet I know everyone, and I have granted those unbelievers, those stubborn ones, a little more time, because I know that it is not their soul that denies Me, and that their soul must rise, filled with light, and free itself from the chains of its own physical body so that it may see and feel Me and, like Peter in the Second Era, exclaim: "Truly, You are the Son of the living God!"

16. I will make you disciples from among the children. For after you have heard Me, I will entrust to you a book of wisdom, so that with it you may teach your fellow human beings and bring the Good News to the people of your nation, and thereafter to the other nations. When you learn from Me, you will be gentle and humble. You will not be content merely to ponder My Word, nor to speak with eloquent words to impress the crowds; rather, your inspirations and insights, your clear and profound words, shall be confirmed by deeds that will be the fruit of your understanding. I do not want these works to spring solely from your intellect, but rather for them to be dictated to your heart through your conscience, where the seed of love has been sown.

17. Then you will certainly be able to convert people. For, having grown weary of empty words and sickened and exhausted by the confusion of various teachings and worldviews, they will long for instruction that speaks to them of true love, mercy, and peace—a teaching that brings light into the darkness and pours out healing balm where there is pain—a teaching that transforms those who are spiritually or morally degenerate in their very being. Then My teaching will surely triumph, and the number of those who follow Me and carry forward the banner of peace, unity, and goodwill will grow.

18. I want you to make proper use of this time, so that the soul may direct and inspire the physical body, bend it to its will, and ultimately make it its own instrument, its willing servant; so that it is not the "flesh" that offers Me the worship that the soul is meant to offer Me, and so that

it does not interpose itself between your spirit and Mine. For then the purification will be lasting, and what the body feels will affect the soul, because the soul is not yet able to gain the upper hand over pain and weakness. Become spiritual without falling into fanaticism, and you will experience how much peace you will find, how much encouragement you will bestow upon your heart, and how strong you will be in the face of the trials of pain, old age, and illness.

19. This is My teaching. Who among you is unable to understand it? It is as clear as the light of day, and you can all see this light. I give you this teaching so that you may engrave it indelibly upon your soul. For tomorrow it will give you strength when trials threaten you.

20. On this earth there has always been strife among people—war, conflict, and discord. From the earliest times, the ideas of some have always been pitted against those of others. And so you see that vice has risen against virtue, injustice against justice, the voice of the "flesh" against that of the soul, and one form of knowledge against another. And those who, from the earliest times, have made My spiritual teaching known have had scientists as their adversaries. Even in this Third Age, I see these struggles among people. But the day has come when I will have the final say.

21. All wisdom, knowledge, and science have come forth from Me. I prepared this planet to be a home for incarnated souls, and before I sent you forth, I nurtured this world with grace, love, and wisdom. I placed within its depths, upon its surface, and in all things the elements necessary for your life, for the sustenance, delight, and contentment of My children.

So that you might discover within the bosom of this nature all the sources of life—everything that was shrouded in mystery or preserved in a deep treasury—I gave you talents, enlightened you, and endowed you with the gift of science, so that through this ability and in accordance with your needs, your development, and your trials, you might find the inexhaustible source of life and wisdom.

22. You have all rejoiced in this gift of science. But I have chosen some to entrust them with great missions, so that they might discover all that pertains to the wholeness of the soul, and then give you of the inexhaustible water from this source and assist you in your life and earthly happiness. To those chosen ones I also entrusted the intuitive knowledge of spiritual life—that life which lies beyond the sciences, above this earthly nature. That is why, from the earliest times, humankind has worshiped Me and has sensed the existence of a universal Being—a powerful, almighty God and Creator—who holds in store for you an exalted life that lies

beyond this world—a life in which the Spirit, love, light, and reason will shine forth, for all of this is part of your soul.

Yet although you all possess this intuitive knowledge, which speaks to you ceaselessly through these faculties, it has been necessary for Me to send souls of great authority to you so that they might reveal the greatest mysteries to you; so that they might open a path for souls and lead them to Me by the shortest and surest routes. These are the prophets, the patriarchs, and the messengers of God of all ages.

23. Thus, although some were sent with the mission to bring light to souls and others with the mission to spread knowledge, at all times some have risen up against the others, without realizing that these are not opposing missions, but rather that they complement one another. My Light has been poured out upon all people so that you may understand your task and respectfully assume the role that is yours.

24. If you have heard from Me that I reproach the work of scientists, that I call science to account, the reason is that some have not used that source of life, those revelations that I have given them, for the good and progress of humanity, but have put them in the service of evil and destruction. But upon all those who have fulfilled their mission—who have conducted their research with humility, elevation, and respect in order to discover what My will intended to reveal to them—I have poured out My light; they were all pleasing to Me; and behold how many beneficial works they have accomplished.

25. Your earthly life has evolved; it is no longer the same as it was in times past, and as your steps have led you along the path of evolution, you have encountered the fruits of science, which are granted to all who have fulfilled their mission. Those who have distorted My mission and broken into My treasuries to uncover the secrets of nature, using the forces of nature solely for works of destruction and death—I rebuke them and call them to account. For I have come to call all people and the forces of nature to order and set them on the right path, and everything must be restored and returned to its proper place.

26. A time will come when humanity will recognize the Divine Light, the wisdom I have granted, and will finally also recognize that I am the Source from which all beings have emerged—that within Me lies both the seed and the fruit, and that I have allowed you to share in all of this so that you may lead a life worthy of your soul and My divinity.

27. In that era of spiritualization which I now announce to you, people will place their intellectual faculties at the service of the soul, and even science will bow before its light. When will that day come? *You* are

currently preparing the way so that humanity may reach this goal. For the work I have commanded you to do has a mission that spans the entire world.

28. People will devote their science, their strength, their talents, and their hearts to the service of My divine cause, without neglecting their duties and responsibilities in the world. They will turn to wholesome joys that are beneficial to both their spirit and their physical being. They will strive for renewal and freedom; they will not allow themselves to be corrupted, nor will they take anything they do not need. Then depravity and shamelessness will vanish from the earth . Then the spirit will have attained absolute dominion over its physical body, and although it still inhabits a material form, it will lead a spiritual life of love, brotherhood, and peace.

29. This will be the time when wars disappear, when there is mutual respect and a willingness to help one another, when you realize that you may no longer dispose of the life of a neighbor or your own. You will then know that you are not the owners of your own lives, nor of those of your children and spouses, nor of this earth, but that I am the Owner of all creation. But since you are my dearly beloved children, you are likewise possessors of all that is mine. Yet although I am the Lord and Owner of all creation, I am not capable of killing my creatures, harming anyone, or causing them pain. Why, then, have those who are not the owners of life seized what does not belong to them in order to dispose of it as they please?

30. When people come to understand this teaching, they will have taken a step forward in their spiritual development, and this world will be a home for advanced spirits. You do not know whether you will inhabit this planet again after that time. I will choose those who will experience those times of grace, who will behold this earthly realm, which in another era was a valley of tears, destruction, and death. Those seas, mountains, and fields that were witnesses to so much suffering will then be transformed into a place of peace, into a reflection of the worlds beyond. I have told you that when the battles cease, My Kingdom will already be near you, and that then your spirit will blossom in virtue. My teaching will be present in all spirits, and I will make Myself known through men and women.

31. Spiritual gifts will unfold. The gifts of the (inner) Word, of healing, and of spirit-to-spirit communication will become remarkable among the people of those times.

32. Science will not stand still on its path; yet the scientist will delve into My teaching, study it, and marvel at My revelations. And, inspired by them, he will create benevolent works that will advance not only humanity but also the souls of both the incarnate *and* the non-incarnate.

33. If my Spirit was delighted in times past and present when It be ly observed the works of my children—whether spiritual or material—beautiful works that sprang from a heart of sensitivity or intelligence—how much greater will my joy be when it is not just a few whose souls are uplifted, but when it is humanity as a whole that practices love. Then there will be no more tears, sorrow, or orphanhood in homes as a result of wars, and only faith, health, strength, and harmony will endure in the lives of the people of those times, which are destined for this planet.

34. You are the first generations to have received the Good News of this Third Era, and you must be the ones to prepare the way for all those who come after you. Fill in the chasms, remove the stones from the path, so that you may leave behind as your legacy goodwill, courage, and sound principles.

35. It is not you who will bring My work to its culmination. There is no one among you who must unite the people of Israel. You will not live to see the full implementation of My teaching throughout the world. I will accomplish this work. For if anyone among you were to rise up to bend the stubborn neck of My people and bring about their spiritualization, that person would exalt himself or be unable to endure the trials that would come upon him.

36. I, however—the Strong One who loves and forgives—will unite you with one another. I will send you one trial after another so that they may refine you and unite you in the same spiritual ideal.

37. I do not want My people to prepare a new cross, a scaffold, or a tribunal for Me. I wish to dwell in your inner sanctuary; I wish to take My throne in the soul of My people, so that I may reveal Myself to them at every moment and await them in My eternal home, on My universal throne of humility, in My place of honor as a loving Father, when you all—rich in merit through the fulfillment of your mission, strengthened by the struggle, and purified by virtue— come before Me in honor to receive your great reward.

My peace be with you

Instruction 232

1. Chosen People: You receive My Word through the human faculty of reason; you have been prepared at all times to lead humanity. Everything has been granted to you through My grace. I have come down to you because I love you and entrust to you the third part of the Book, which contains the Commandments, the Law for you and for humanity.

2. The world is being tossed about in a severe storm and has lost its way. It has not set out to seek the safe path. Humanity has been content to live by seeking only what is necessary for the preservation of the body and has forgotten the soul at the core of its being, to which I have entrusted a very high mission. I have appeared among you and found you alive in the midst of chaos, and My Word has told you: Pause, return to the fulfillment of the Law, take up your cross, follow Me, and peace will be among you.

3. During this time, I have prepared you by pouring My light in streams into your minds. From your very first steps, you have been steadfast, and this faith, this love for My work, inspires you to speak to your fellow human beings in My name. Many will hear you and come to Me, hungry and thirsty for love. Others will come seeking relief from their suffering. Still others will rush to you, driven solely by curiosity. Yet I promise you that all will gain something. To all I will grant a sign, for I take pleasure in giving the child a sign that I have heard his or her plea.

4. After My departure, you will continue to prepare hearts, leading them away from ignorance, false beliefs, and fanaticism. But how will you be able to be teachers to your fellow human beings? How will you be able to attain humility, justice, and righteousness? By praying and fulfilling My law. Do not give the appearance of being righteous people, for you are not yet righteous. Show yourselves to be My students or disciples who strive daily to perfect yourselves. When I see you fulfilling your task with complete selflessness, I will bring to you many of your fellow human beings whom I have destined for this purpose, so that they may receive knowledge of My final revelations.

5. From among the sects that people have created—which are separate branches of the Tree of Life—I choose those who, according to , yearn for spiritualization—those who seek Me in an imperfect way but who nevertheless love Me—those who utter My name with devotion and offer Me acts of love, humility, and gratitude. I come as the good Fisherman, longing for hearts, and although today the number of those who follow Me is small, tomorrow they will multiply. The hour is already drawing near when the evidence will convince the world that I have come to leave you

My legacy of love, and you, as witnesses to these revelations, will speak of them in the right way.

6. Make no distinctions whatsoever among your fellow human beings. In the spiritual ideal, all human races and classes will be united.

7. Bring the needs of your fellow human beings before Me. The more they are sinners, the more love and mercy they need. Now the time is approaching when My teaching will spread, and the “workers” will go out to various regions. According to My will, they will settle in the places where My Word will pour forth into open hearts, which I have prepared as fertile ground, ready to receive the divine seed in its bosom. There is your field of work. I will make you responsible for a number of people whom I will entrust to your care as soon as I see that you are strong and ready.

8. The Good News will reach people of every doctrine or sect. All will experience My coming in the Third Era as the Holy Spirit. The time will come when these revelations will be fully known, and for this reason, you will be opposed. But do not be concerned; My light will not be dimmed. It is precisely then that My Word of this era will shine in its greatest splendor.

9. I am preparing you as diligent workers in the fields. “The Word” will be abundant on your lips. Often you will speak of teachings unknown to you. These will be the new inspirations that come from My Spirit to your receptive hearts. Your deeds must always be in harmony with your words. All your actions must be sincere, so that people may believe you. I will observe and judge your works.

10. Remember the pure ways of the people of Israel in ancient times and return to them. Their health and strength sprang from their obedience to and reverence for My Law. From this people came exemplary men, patriarchs, and prophets. There are Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, who are the ancestors of your lineage. They were tested spiritually and physically , yet their strength did not fail them. It was necessary that those who were to give life to the people of Israel set an example of strength and love for all their descendants. You here will recognize your strength and your capacity to act in the hour of great trials.

11. I am currently preparing the souls who are to continue inspiring the people after My departure. They will watch over the fundamental teachings of My work, and you must listen to them and respect them.

12. Fulfill your mission in this present era, and thereafter, future generations will carry on your work. I will always send beings of great elevation to Earth so that they may watch over the Law and the essence of My teaching.

13. Accept your trials. To those who have not received what they asked of Me—and which they believed to be for their own good—I say: I know your destiny; yet what *you* ask of Me will not bring you happiness; it will only bring you suffering. Think of your atonement. On Earth, you will not enjoy perfect peace. Only the fulfillment of your duty will give you peace of mind today. But tomorrow, when you are in the spiritual life, you will say to Me: "Father, You knew how to guide me in a way that was good for my soul. For if You had granted me what I asked of You, I would have gone astray or delayed my arrival with You."

14. I have given you the light of My Word during this time so that you may work for world peace, and so that your soul may take another step on the path to perfection. I have made clear to you the gifts your soul possesses, so that it may overcome all obstacles and adversities that stand in its way. I have made you understand that this time of bitterness you are experiencing is a time of atonement, which you must drink to the dregs with resignation and faith.

15. Thus, I have come from infinity to free you from the chains that weigh you down.

16. In this Third Age, I have united all those who, in times past, received the mission to make My truth known to humanity, so that it may attain My blessings.

17. For this purpose, I have given you new revelations.

18. Make My teachings your own so that you may put them into practice. But when you leave these gathering places, which are like trees for travelers, in whose shade you heard the lark sing, do not set out for harmful pleasures instead of seeking contemplation to meditate. For the spiritual essence you have received from the Master will then escape from your heart.

19. Like whirlwinds, the passions snatch from your soul the grace with which I clothe you, and when you cast them aside, you allow weakness and illness to take hold of your being.

20. Direct the prayer of your soul toward the Infinite, so that you may create an atmosphere of peace around humanity. When you see your fellow human beings bearing the burden of My justice, perform good deeds; then their suffering will be shortened. Pray for the world when you hear the voice of the forces of nature. Do not seek refuge only for yourselves. If, in the hour of tribulation, you care for your fellow human beings and forget yourselves, I will protect you. *Protect* others with your prayer and your mercy.

21. Believe in the power of prayer. But you must know that, above all, it must be felt in order to reach Me.

22. If you already had a strong and true faith, you would perform miracles. Hurry, for the hour will come when you must set out to spread the knowledge of this work throughout the world. Then you must not fear human justice, nor should slander cause you concern.

23. You have made progress on the path. Look back and reflect on your past. Left behind are materialism, pride, base passions, idolatry, ignorance, and sin.

24. Yet remain on the path so that you may achieve even greater spiritual progress. Then you will experience in your hearts the peace of the Promised Land.

25. This is the day on which the spirit of the chosen people receives inspiration and their intellect is enlightened to understand the teachings preserved in the Great Book of Life, which I had to reveal to them in accordance with the words I gave in times past.

26. And to come to Me, you have left the world behind, purified yourselves, and when you were prepared, you prayed to receive My Universal Ray. It has flooded your soul, and under its influence, your gifts have awakened and the most delicate strings of your being have been set vibrating.

From the depths of your hearts, you have seen many feelings arise that were unknown to you until now, feelings that have allowed you to view this life in a different way. And when you were then able to put love and mercy into action, you felt strong enough to accomplish great deeds and to understand vast multitudes of your fellow human beings. You wish to intensify your care for those in need and to send messages of light through your thoughts to those who are far from you. You can do all this, for I have opened up a vast field before your soul where you can work.

27. Your spiritual gifts know no bounds; they will not be exhausted, even if you think you have given away all your wealth. The more you give to others, the more your inheritance will increase. Your mission has always been to work for peace and to stand up for the world.

28. I have tested you so that you may have confidence in yourselves, so that you may know what you are capable of. On how many occasions when you have been indecisive, or lacked faith, or when you have doubted the strength of your soul, I have sent you the proof you needed, and through it you have received the answer. I have led you through one trial after another. But first I have prepared you, for I have never wished to take anyone by surprise.

29. I guide your steps and surround you with an atmosphere of peace in which you can study and immerse yourselves in My teachings. But when you are ready, you shall lead the people who will arise in this time. Today, your works do not yet shine. But My people must grow strong in virtue; they must fight against materialism to help humanity find the sure path that will lead them to Me.

30. You have already enjoyed the peace of My Spirit as you have soared in union with Me. But lasting peace is not yet within you. You are at the beginning of the path, and only your merits will grant you the indescribable joy of drawing nearer to Me. I will multiply your fruits and shorten the path so that you may soon reach Me.

31. You have been among the first to receive this divine message, and I want you to know how to convey it to others. This humanity, which today doubts and mistrusts, will believe . I have given them sufficient evidence during this time, and all of it speaks to them of Me. They will remain deaf for a short while longer. Afterward, they will hear the call I send out to them; they will be drawn to My teaching, will want to discover what awaits the soul after this life, and they will find the answer in the book I leave behind for all: "The Book of Life." All will ultimately possess the light, for it is a divine legacy. It is the inheritance that belongs to you, and it will not be denied to anyone. I will instruct everyone—both those who know how to correctly follow and interpret My instructions, and those who do not obey Me.

32. When you have examined your deeds and shed tears upon seeing the meager fruit you have achieved, your soul grieves as it becomes aware of how far you still are from the goal I have set for you, and you recall that prophecy given to you, in which you were told: "If 'Israel' does not strive for its unity, it will experience a new war, and once again the woman will shed tears and the man will shed his blood, and in the homes there will be mourning, hardship, and hunger, and the soul will suffer."

33. Therefore, I tell you that you must not disregard one another or commit acts of discord. My teaching aims to unite all souls, to bring them closer together, so that you may become one and all of you may recognize Me as your Father.

34. Now leave your burden of sorrows behind, come to Me without doubt or fear, have complete trust, and allow My will to be done within you. I know what is going on within you, and I give you the strength you need.

35. I am the origin and the goal of all creation. Through My will you have come into this world, and through My will you will leave it again.

36. I come as a loving Father to grant you My forgiveness, for you are still weak.

37. This life has been entrusted to you as an opportunity for your soul to earn merit. Therefore, all your thoughts and human actions should be in accordance with My Law of Love and Justice. But people have strayed from the path that My Law shows them, and so it has been necessary to return to them to remind them of this. With this intention, I have reached out to you at this time. The reason you come to hear My Word is so that you may immerse yourselves in My teaching and prepare for the spiritual life. Do not come out of curiosity, out of a sense of duty, or because you believe that by doing so you are fulfilling your duty. Come with the desire to find another revelation, another lesson, in every new teaching session. Make use of My presence, and you will be better prepared to fulfill your mission.

38. Whether you have been physically healthy, whether you have enjoyed pleasures and comforts, or whether you have endured illnesses, misfortunes, and poverty—all of this remains here on Earth, where human life ends and the life of the soul begins. You have strived for the elevation of the soul and have had to suffer and subdue your body. Therefore, I say to you: Listen carefully, interpret even more carefully, and search within yourselves so that you may discover the truth.

39. But when you encounter those who claim that you follow a new teaching, you shall tell them that you have merely abandoned the ecclesiastical rites that belong to external worship, and that you have turned away from religious fanaticism.

40. My work will be recognized throughout the world. For just as I sent prophets in other times to announce My coming, so in this time I will send My new prophets to make My teaching known and to announce the Kingdom that is drawing near for all people of good will.

41. Every revelation has been given in accordance with humanity's spiritual capacity and the era in which it lived. Today I have come in this manner; tomorrow I will speak to you in a higher way.

This proclamation will soon come to an end; it will conclude at the end of 1950. Then My disciples shall set out as teachers, and they will not feel alone. For in the light of their spirit—in that part of My divinity that exists within each of you—I am present to speak, to forgive, to love, and to teach.

42. As far as this conscience allows, your soul shall be free. For it will not even need places of assembly to pass on My teaching. You will speak

wherever the opportunity arises, and your life will be the sanctuary in which you offer Me worship through the sincerity of your deeds.

43. Although it currently seems impossible to you to bring about peace among humanity, I tell you that peace will come, and even more: that humankind will live in spiritualization.

44. The world will suffer much calamity before this time arrives. But those sufferings will be for the good of humanity, both in the earthly and in the spiritual realms. It will be like a "This far and no further" for the unbridled course of evil deeds, selfishness, and hedonism among people. In this way, a balance will be restored. For the forces of evil will no longer be able to overcome the forces of good. This purification appears to be a punishment without actually being one, because it always strikes what is most sensitive and most beloved. But in reality, it is a means of saving the spirits who have strayed from the path or lost it. Those who judge from an earthly perspective can find nothing useful in pain; but those who consider that they possess a spirit that will live eternally gain light, steadfastness, and renewal from that same pain.

45. If you think spiritually—how can you then believe that pain is an evil for humanity when it comes from a God who is all love?

46. Time passes, and a time will come when those great trials will begin to appear, and even the last remnant of peace will vanish from the world—a peace that will not return until humanity has found the path of My Law and listens to that inner voice that will ceaselessly tell them: God lives! God is within you! Recognize Him, feel Him, be reconciled with Him!

47. Then your way of life will change. Selfishness will disappear, and everyone will be of service to others. People will draw inspiration from My justice to create new laws and govern the nations with love.

48. Carry my message to humanity soon, so that they may make use of my teachings and warnings. Mankind will recognize that this word was truly a prophecy, and that it had foreseen everything.

49. When that turbulent sea has calmed its waves and the winds have subsided, when there are no longer epidemics scourging the nations, and the plagues have been eradicated, then peace will begin for humanity.

50. You shall pray for the world and intercede on behalf of those who will endure their greatest trials and must drink the bitterest cup.

51. How many who today believe they have faith will tremble at the sight of those ominous events! How many of you who consider yourselves courageous will hide your cowardice! I am preparing you so that you may be aware of your actions when that hour comes, and so that you may fulfill the mission I have entrusted to you.

52. Every mystery has been explained to you during this time, even that of the Trinity of the revelations of My Divinity, which I will repeat in a few words:

53. The Father, God, has no form, no boundaries, nor beginning nor end—a teaching you cannot comprehend. Therefore, say: God is the Creator of all light, the power that sustains the universe, the life that pulsates within all beings.

54. And the Son? The Son is "The Word"; He is the power of God that limited itself to a perfect human being: Jesus. So that the love of the Father might dwell in Him.

55. Since the Divine Spirit was in Jesus, He was both human and God—human because of His physical nature, God because of His spiritual nature. As a human, He possessed characteristics inherent to human beings: He felt and suffered as a human. Yet the knowledge He had of His own mission and His spiritual strength enabled Him to overcome physical needs and temptations. He rejected everything that was not in harmony with His mission. Thus, through that righteous and pure man, God was able to reveal Himself as a human being.

56. When Jesus had completed His mission, He returned to the Divine Spirit, carrying within Himself the imprint of human life—the trials to which He had subjected Himself as a human being. For this reason, since the Son is the love of the Father, He has something of each one of you, and you feel understood because you know that He lived in your world and walked upon the same dust that you walk upon.

57. Yet the Father and the Master are one and the same God.

58. And the Holy Spirit—I can tell you—is the highest form in which this very Being reveals Himself to all people who possess within their spirit a spark of the nature of the Creator Himself.

59. The Holy Spirit, the Father, and the Son are one and the same Power, a single Will—not three persons, but a single divine Being who had to reveal Himself to His children in various forms in order to be understood.

60. Recognize how much love there is in your God, who—though all-powerful—does not hesitate to limit Himself so that you may feel and see Him—who multiplies Himself to show you that He is not only your Creator and Judge, but at the same time your Father, your Friend, your Brother, your Master.

61. You say, "How is all this possible?"—You are still small creatures, and I limit My explanations to suit the capacity of your minds.

62. I forgive you and give you My blessing.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 233

1. May the light of My Spirit be with you.

2. Disciples who come here struggling with yourselves, who strive for spiritual eternity and are not satisfied with your works—prepare yourselves. For even though it is quite true that you have not attained what your soul longs for, nor have you seen the fruits of your labor, I nevertheless tell you that you have achieved elevation and progress. You will find this confirmed in the life that awaits you, in which you will have full knowledge of your spiritual progress. There you will feel that the Master's love has truly penetrated your being, and that the feeling of compassion toward those who suffer has taken root in your soul. This will be the harvest you have reaped after the various reincarnations you have undergone.

3. The "Spiritual Valley" will be populated by spirits of light whose virtues will be dedicated to the service of goodness and the progress of humanity.

4. Those who truly prepare themselves in this world and carry out their mission with genuine compassion and love will not be eager to see the completion of their work in order to hear the cry of triumph. For whoever longs for this still has much that is material and little that is spiritual within themselves.

5. When I have told you that you should give your body the significance and place it has in your destiny, this referred to your understanding how to guide it so that it may be an instrument for your perfection. For it is your soul that must reach Me.

6. See how simple My teaching is in every respect. Therefore, I tell you that you must never try to complicate it. See how I make it easier for you to live up to it. Yet to the extent that I see you grasping My teaching spiritually, I make you aware of the responsibility you thereby assume. The less a person knows about My teaching, the lesser their responsibility.

7. Why are there some who were with Me and yet left Me? Why do they exchange Me for pleasures that harm their souls? And when I reach them on their path and call out to them, they finally tell Me, in their ingratitude, that they have never seen or felt Me. How could they so soon come to believe that they had forgotten the One who walks with them step by step—the One who has stood by them in the hour of trial and in the vicissitudes of life—the One who, in those moments, brought to the tormented heart the heavenly harmony of My caress and My divine peace, who says to it: "Come to Me, rest with Me, follow Me; I am the heaven you seek." In that moment, that heart was overcome by a surge of

emotion, for it realized that man is not alone on his path, and a prayer of love escaped from it, which was a thanksgiving to the Master. Is it possible that anyone could forget these proofs of My love? Is it possible that anyone, after having received them, could deny having felt Me?

8. You who are listening to Me ask Me: "Master, how can I know what is good and what is evil?" To this I answer you: I am Divine Justice, and as Justice I manifest Myself in each of you through the conscience, which is the light of My Divine Spirit. This is the "voice" of God within man, and since man possesses faculties that enable him to understand that "voice," its "calls," and its judgments, no one can justify himself by claiming that he does not know the path of goodness, which is the law of love and justice. What are those abilities or qualities that enable a person to hear the voice of his own guide and judge? Intuition, reason, and feelings.

9. Therefore, whoever acts wickedly does so not because he lacks ears to hear that voice, but because he has closed them off so as not to hear his own judgment. It is not because he lacks eyes to recognize the good path, but because he has deliberately blinded himself in order to walk the path he has created through his own will.

10. I say to you: Why silence the loving and harmonious voice of God that speaks to you through your conscience, even though it always guides you safely along the path of goodness?

11. Often, the "flesh," like a thick veil, prevents you from seeing the light of truth. That is why I tell you that you will hear that voice in all its clarity once you are freed from the body. That moment may be one of supreme bliss for *the* soul that came to fulfill its mission on earth, or one of infinite pain if it recognizes its mistakes and sees its blemishes, causing it to desire a new body as an opportunity to begin the journey anew. Then the Father's justice—which has love as its source—is revealed as power by granting the soul a new human body to fulfill its destiny.

12. How many opportunities like this have I granted to each of you, so that you may come to Me at the end of time, since you belong to Me as children. Yet I do not want you to come to Me merely out of mercy and love, but also because of your own merits, so that you may prove yourselves worthy to possess and behold the full glory of My work.

13. Truly, I tell you, there is more joy in heaven at the arrival of a repentant sinner than when a hundred righteous people enter it. It is the victory of good over evil when a soul that has fallen into darkness regains its greatness.

14. I speak to you in this way to dispel all those fanciful notions of faith within you that hinder your spiritual development. For My teaching has not been clearly presented to you by its interpreters.

15. People, be strong in the face of pain. Once you come to understand, you will be grateful to Me for having tested you.

16. Draw near to Me and listen to Me, for through My Word I will nourish you spiritually.

17. My teaching during this time has worked the miracle of transforming you into multitudes of people who are eager for light.

18. In the stillness of your hearts, you have heard the Master, and with Him you have found rest from the long journeys from which you bring your weariness and your pain as a harvest.

19. What the world hungers for is love, peace, and truth.

20. Bring unity where discord reigns, light where error exists, morality where sin dwells, and balm where there is pain.

21. Then you will be a clear mirror—a mirror that is your spirit, in which My divine teaching is reflected and in which humanity beholds its imperfections.

22. Great is your calling among humanity. That is why I have instructed you, so that you may not stumble, which would give your fellow human beings cause to condemn you.

23. Make your body a humble servant that never stands between your spirit and Mine, that knows how to render Me the service due to Me, and that allows your spirit to offer Me the worship due to Me.

24. Spiritualization, properly understood, will give you strength and health.

25. From the beginning of time, the messengers of the Law and the teaching of the Spirit have had the scientist as their adversary. Great battles have raged between the two, and the time has come for Me to speak to you about these conflicts.

26. I created this world to serve as a temporary home for incarnated souls. But before they would populate it, I endowed them with the faculties of the Spirit, the intellect, and the will. I knew in advance the destiny and development of My creatures. I placed within the earth—its interior, its surface, and its atmosphere—all the necessary elements for the preservation, sustenance, development, and also the refreshment of the human being. Yet so that humanity might discover the secrets of nature as the source of life, I allowed its intelligence to awaken.

27. Thus were the beginnings of science revealed to humankind—a science to which you are all capable, although there have always been

individuals of greater gift whose mission was to wrest from nature the secret of its powers and elements for the benefit and joy of humanity.

28. I have also sent great spirits to Earth so that they might reveal to you the supernatural life—that which stands above this nature, beyond science. Through these revelations, the existence of a universal, powerful, creative, almighty, and omnipresent Being was intuited, one who holds in store for humankind a life after death: the eternal life of the soul.

29. Yet since some brought *spiritual* missions and others *scientific* missions, both—religions and science—have at all times risen up as enemies in conflict against one another.

30. Today I tell you that matter and spirit are not opposing forces; harmony should reign between the two. My spiritual revelations are light, and the revelations and discoveries of science are also light. Yet if you have heard from Me that I often criticize the work of scientists, it is because many of them have misused the energy, the previously unknown elements, and the forces of nature for destructive purposes—for destruction, hostility, hatred, and revenge, for earthly domination, and for an insatiable lust for power.

31. I can tell you that it has given Me joy to reveal great mysteries to those who have carried out their mission with love and good intentions—to those who have entered My secret treasuries with respect and humility—for the benefit of My daughter, humanity.

32. Since the beginning of the world, science has led humanity to follow the path of material progress, along which humankind has found the fruits of science at every turn—some sweet and others bitter.

33. Now is the time when you must understand that all light belongs to My Spirit, that everything that is life originates from My Divinity, for I am the secret treasury, the primal source, and the origin of all creation.

34. Those conflicts between the spiritual and the scientific will disappear from human life to such an extent that the spiritual will be united with science in a single light that illuminates humanity's path into infinity.

35. You are beginning to prepare for that time. For Spiritualism has a mission that spans the entire world. It will be Spiritualism that reveals true life to all people.

36. Imagine a humanity that places its science and its talents in the service of the same cause, that offers God worship pleasing to Him without fanaticism or idolatry, in which even pleasures are wholesome, and whose joys are healthy for both body and soul—then you will have a new, spiritually advanced world, morality, and scientific understanding.

People will respect the life of their neighbor and will not dispose of their own as they please. For those people will understand that they are not masters of themselves, and that the sole owner of everything is I.

37. Those who will live in the world during those times of grace are predestined. What was once a valley of tears, a field of destruction and death, will be transformed into a valley of peace.

38. It will be a time favorable for the unfolding and blossoming of spiritual gifts. Then science will not hinder the soul's upward development, but I will enable it to penetrate even deeper into My mysteries, where I will reveal great secrets to it for the benefit of humanity.

39. As always, My Spirit will take delight in the good works of My children, whether they be spiritual, scientific, or the fruits of their receptivity to beauty.

40. This people here will prepare the way. But *you* will not witness that time with the eyes of your earthly body.

41. No redeeming call will go forth from you, not even one for the unification of this people. It will be My Word that unites and redeems you.

42. When My revelation ends in 1950, I wish to take My place in your sanctuary. There, in your hearts, will be for Me the throne of love that My people are to erect for Me. Surely you do not want Me to present Myself on a cross, at a pillory, or in a courtroom.

43. Do not allow time to erase these words, so that you may use them to compile the Great Book of your Father's Wisdom.

44. Pray by speaking with your soul, for the voice of your body is not heard in Heaven.

45. While some appear in spirit because they could not come in the flesh, others show Me only their physical form, for their souls dwell far away, occupied with material things. Yet I have told you that one must prepare oneself to hear Me. But I want My light to pour down like spiritual manna wherever My children are.

46. I will prepare a feast for this day, so that all who live on earth, and those great multitudes of spirits who dwell in the beyond, may be refreshed by it.

47. I receive you in the light of the Book of the Seven Seals. During that time, Elijah prepared the human mind for My revelation. Since then, you have discovered more and more of a new revelation in My work. Some gave a correct interpretation of My teaching, while others distorted its meaning; and when the hour came in which the people branched out into

communities or places of assembly, each acted in the manner in which they had been instructed by those who had gone before them.

48. When you first heard My Word, the number of My listeners was small. Among them were men and women, adults and children. That small gathering grew and became a people, and then I revealed to them that they were, spiritually speaking, “Israel,” which was hidden and scattered throughout the world. Time passed, and the multitudes multiplied. Then I called them to a gathering, for I had discovered that their hearts were divided, that there was neither unity nor harmony among them.

49. My Word was revealed in all its glory, and My heart opened like an ark from which the Law and the promises flowed forth. Before it, the people bowed their heads and swore, with their right hands raised, to follow the Father; they swore to unite. My Word on that day was indelible, for it remained inscribed in the spirit of the people, just as the promise of this people was understood as a New Covenant with the Divine Spirit.

50. Since then, you have been striving for your unity, so that there may be a single light and a single form of worship in your hearts. But not all respected this covenant; not all made the ideal of unity and spiritualization their own, and this has brought whirlwinds and hurricanes upon this people, causing them at times to grow weak. Today I see that, while some fight to preserve the purity, sincerity, and simplicity of this teaching, others, due to a lack of spiritualization, have failed to understand this sincerity and have therefore tainted it with foreign rites and influences from various religions.

51. I bring to the disciples of this age a teaching whose content is the essence of what Moses taught—of what Jesus poured out upon humanity, and of what My Spirit reveals to you. Yet I have seen that among you there are those who have concealed My truth in order to exalt themselves as lords and kings before their congregations. If they could, they would wear a crown upon their heads, a cloak over their shoulders, and hold a scepter in their right hands. But instead, they humiliate their brothers and sisters and take pleasure in receiving tributes, flattery, and praise.

52. Day after day, people come to My places of gathering. New multitudes and the last disciples are increasing this people. When they come to a congregation where My children are striving to demonstrate the goodness and sincerity of My work, they are filled with light and praise Me. But when they arrive where vanity and passions take root, they fall into confusion, and in this confused state they continue on their way. How could they possibly halt the chaotic advance of those “workers” who lead the crowds? How could they prove to the world that this is not a sect or a

new religion, but rather the eternal Law—the light of the Holy Spirit made into a teaching—so that it may lead people to the perfection of their souls?

53. If you had understood the essence of My teaching and its purpose from the very beginning, there would not be so many who are confused along the way. You thought that your gifts were meant for your earthly gratifications, and you allowed the light of My Word to be extinguished as it reached your hearts. The messengers conveyed My Word from the first to the last of the places of assembly until their throats grew hoarse, so that at least the volume of their voices might awaken and impress your hardened hearts.

54. You have witnessed how the congregations have failed to recognize one another because of their differing views and ideas, and you have remained unmoved by this, doing nothing to eliminate this discord. At times you wish to rouse yourselves to call your congregations to account and instruct them. But what can you instruct them when you know nothing?

55. I know that those who have suffered and struggled to present My teaching in all its purity weep at these moments when they hear these words. They ask Me for forgiveness and for strength to persevere in the breach, and I grant forgiveness, strength, and light to all. I bless the humble. But to those who are not, I say: Be humble; do not forget that I have compared you to the Prodigal Son of My parable, who—after squandering his inheritance far from his father's house and finding himself empty-handed, exhausted, and destitute—returned home longing for his father's embrace. His father welcomed him and held a feast out of joy at having him back. Then that son became humble, obedient, and loving toward his father. For the pain of his transgressions had brought light into his heart.

But you, to whom I have said that I have welcomed you in this time as the prodigal son—do you believe it is right that, after I have held a feast upon your arrival, seated you at my table, and showered you with gifts of grace, you should be filled with vanity and take possession of my house?

56. My Word has moved your hearts, and some of you have resolved to refine your deeds, while others have resolved to improve yourselves. Therefore, the Master says to you: The time of purification has come. Return to your congregations and put to use the gifts with which I have blessed each one of you. It is My desire that the many imperfections and desecrations cease, if you do not wish to find yourselves deprived of My Word before the time set by My Divinity.

57. Ponder My words, reflect upon them, and then set out with the firm resolve to amend your errors, correct your imperfections, and purify your forms of worship. Pray and watch; there is still time to destroy the bad seed, sow the good seed, and reap its fruit.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 234

1. You have left the world behind for a short time to be with Me. You have endured trial after trial and, in doing so, have gained light in your souls. For My love has been with you in those difficult hours and has reminded you of My words of comfort and encouragement.

2. The Spiritualist Teaching is the new Ark of the Covenant, in which humanity will find light and comfort in these times.

3. When you see that these meeting places are no longer sufficient to accommodate the multitudes, I will call you to the valley meadows, the fields, and up a mountain, and there I will reveal My Spirit among you.

4. Generally speaking, humanity has not heeded My Word in this age. Its spiritual lethargy runs deep, and that is why it finds no peace.

5. You have had the Holy Spirit as your Teacher. Therefore, I hold you responsible for peace.

6. This divine teaching requires thorough study so that you may discover the whole truth it contains. It is the star that illuminates the path to the salvation of the soul.

7. The Third Era found the world in an abyss of hostilities, sins, and fanaticism. It was not prepared to sense the coming of the New Era, the dawning of the new day. It will have to endure its chains for a while longer, until renewal and repentance break them, so that it may then rise morally and spiritually.

8. Do not think that I am with you alone. Throughout the world there are religious communities where people find refuge for their souls, and within every human being there is a place that I seek out to reveal Myself: the spirit.

9. My love knocks on every door with a promise of peace. From the powerful, those who have become vain in their earthly glory, and those who have attained wisdom, down to the outcast or the most obscure human being—all of them receive a visit from their Lord.

10. I have come in this age to nurture a people whose melodious voice is to be heard throughout the earth. I have entrusted them with a handful of wheat so that they may become its cultivators. Before that, I seated them at my table and gave them the juice of the vine to drink, so that they might be strengthened and endure their journey. With my wise counsel, I have taught them to recognize the false paths so that they may turn away from them. I have shown them the true sanctuary so that they may enter it and feel my presence everywhere. I have set them free because I did not want their feet or hands to feel the weight of chains in this time.

Yet if I have given it great abilities and missions, it is not so that it may become deluded and vain, thinking itself a king, a god, or a judge. I bestow so much upon its spirit only so that it may clothe itself in humility and dedicate its life to the task of being useful to its fellow human beings and serving humanity.

11. I want that, when it comes before My divinity, it be only to offer Me the fruit of its sowing, and not to ask Me for forgiveness for its transgressions. You are the spiritualist people whom I am preparing. Today you still make mistakes, even though My teachings are bestowed upon you, because you are part of this sorrowful humanity that drags itself across the earth, having failed to understand how to evolve upward.

12. I have placed a shepherd before you, Elijah, so that he may lead you to the fold of salvation, the boundaries of which you must not attempt to cross.

13. My work, which rests in part upon you, will weigh upon you like a cross of responsibilities, renunciations, and sacrifices. But with every step and every fall, you will have a loving helper who will lift you up again with all His mercy.

14. Until now, your progress has been slow, uncertain, and clumsy, and as a result of your imperfection, you have reaped bitterness and shed tears. The reason for this is that you are still little children. When I send you out in the future on the paths that lead to the provinces, you will walk the path with confidence and full of faith.

15. On this day I say to you: Resolve in your hearts and souls to follow Me with peace, unity, and good will. Thus you shall await what the Eternal One has ordained for 1950.

16. Know that in these moments I forgive your transgressions so that you may walk your path free of this burden. But do not once again lay the heavy burden of sin upon your soul.

17. Behold: When I give you My word of forgiveness, it becomes the light in the darkness.

18. Disciples: Although you all come along the same path, your destinies are different, and your tasks are also distinct.

Before the soul comes to earth, it has seen its life's path in advance, and as soon as it incarnates, this knowledge has transformed into experience and intuitive wisdom, thereby protecting it from abysses and falls.

In these teachings, I impart my wisdom. For you are my disciples who prepare the way for the Masters I will send to humanity. This path of preparation is fraught with dangers and temptations. Be vigilant, so that

you may spot the wolf in the thicket. Then you shall take up the sword of love, which your adversary cannot withstand, and the fields covered with thistles and thorns will be transformed into blooming valleys.

19. Since you have heard this word of light, it would not be right for you to stray onto false paths tomorrow.

20. Practice love, show mercy—which is a daughter of love—and you will be saved. Do not hide the bread that I have entrusted to you.

21. Do not be indifferent to the pain of your fellow human beings, for then you will not sow faith in my teaching. Put yourselves in the innermost part of every soul, and you will realize that all seek the light, which is the truth. The "flesh" will rarely reveal the struggles of the soul.

22. Prepare yourselves. For while you are learning this lesson, those in need are crying out for mercy and tenderness.

23. Disciples, make use of this precious time. You are becoming laborers in the Lord's fields, which are the hearts of men. You must go out tirelessly to the provinces and into people's homes, for the time for sleeping is over.

24. You will truly be surprised and delighted when you see that the hearts of your fellow human beings were already prepared to receive you.

25. Spirits of light, descending from the spiritual realm, watch over and work along the paths of humanity—among both the prominent and the humble.

26. Now is a moment of grace for those who dwell on earth and for those who no longer live on it, because they hear My voice, which was first heard in this form in the year 1866.

27. The first ones who listened to Me treated My work like a tree, cutting off the first branches to transplant them into various regions. Some interpreted My teachings correctly; others strayed from the path.

28. The groups that gathered in the shade of the humble meeting places were small. But as these groups grew in number and the crowds of people expanded, I called upon them to unite, so that all might recognize themselves as disciples of a single Master and practice the teachings in the same way; so that the seed might be sown not according to the whims of the "workers"*, but in accordance with the divine will.

**Reference to Jesus' parable of the "laborers in the vineyard."*

29. Before the Spiritual Ark of the New Covenant, the multitudes vowed submission, obedience, and good will; but when the hurricanes and tornadoes struck with full force and lashed the branches of the tree, some

faltered, while others remained steadfast and taught the new "workers" to cultivate the "fields." Some who had recognized the greatness of this revelation intended to delve *deeper* into my mysteries than is my will, in order to acquire knowledge and power that would make them superior to others; yet very soon they faced my justice.

30. Others, who could not perceive the greatness of this work in its purity and simplicity, have adopted rites, symbols, and ceremonies from sects and churches, believing that these would lend solemnity to my revelations.

31. I have called you "the strong people" because you have been nourished by My divine Word, which is a true book of wisdom not written by human hands. Every word is a page in it; every page is significant. Delve into it; do not be content merely to commit My messages to memory. Then this book will be preserved in your hearts.

32. As the time draws near when I will no longer speak to you, I am correcting all that your predecessors failed to correct. For I do not want among the disciples any novices who do not understand My teaching, nor "workers" who do not know how to sow.

33. The teaching I impart to you is not new. Do not say that with My coming a new religion has arisen on Earth. My revelation in this era shows you the same path that I have laid out for you since the beginning of time, and My Word explains and reveals to you the mysteries of the Law and the teaching you received in the past.

34. Those whom you call foreigners have been among you to temporarily swell your ranks and become disciples of My Divinity. Consider them all as true brothers. Do not set bad examples; do not secretly accept appointments; nor should you hastily assume responsibilities or take on what does not belong to you, for then you will see the plants you are meant to cultivate wither away. This will cause great pain in your hearts.

35. Prepare yourselves. For I have already told you that your brothers and sisters from various religious communities will knock on your doors—some to hold you accountable for what they believe you have concealed from them; others to ask you for an explanation of many mysteries; still others seeking refuge and comfort in your hearts. Prepare yourselves so that you may offer shelter to those in need and give a satisfactory answer to those who ask you.

36. Let the high and mighty and the common people, the learned and the uneducated, find their way to you. But do not allow deceit to spread within My work or to be mingled with it, nor permit any desecration.

37. My teaching must transform people by convincing them through its love, gentleness, and justice, and by bringing them renewal and peace. The “kings” will humbly step down from their “thrones.” The fratricidal wars will give way to forgiveness and harmony. Evil passions will be curbed, and that bloodlust—comparable to that of beasts that kill one another to satisfy their instincts—will give way to feelings of humanity.

38. This people here will be the good spirit of the earth, a spirit of peace and blessings.

39. Beloved disciples: My teaching is with you, though it does not yet consist of material books.

40. I surprised you in this time when I let you hear My Word through simple and unpretentious minds. Yet it is not the first time that I have made use of simple or uneducated people to astonish the scholars through My power.

41. You who hear Me cannot say that you are all on the same level for this reason. For the soul that is active on this path develops more quickly than the sluggish one and than those who grow complacent in their selfishness while enjoying their fruits.

42. Even though it is *your* soul that I seek and prepare in such a way that it may soon converse with Me directly and spiritually, humanity, too, will turn its eyes toward the living and true God and forget idols and images. Yet I tell you that you have never lacked My Law as the light of the soul’s salvation. For it was inspired to Moses long ago.

In it there are two commandments which—if they were obeyed by people—would bring about faith in My entire teaching, would fulfill the whole Law, and would be a step toward perfection. They are the ones that speak to you of loving God with all your heart and all your soul, and of loving your neighbor as yourself.

43. My Law is not practiced among people; the proof of this is that injustice exists. See how the rich humiliate the poor, the strong dominate the weak, and those who enjoy life do not care for those who suffer. That is why I wished to establish justice in this age by showing mercy to the poor, the weak, and the suffering, so that their hearts may rejoice and their lips may utter words of love and forgiveness toward those who have wronged them. Thus I show you the way to attain the treasures of the Kingdom of Heaven.

44. Soon I will send you out to the provinces, villages, cities, and peoples to spread mercy, so that humanity may cleanse itself of its blemishes and attain its salvation. Or do you perhaps want this world to

remain a place of atonement forever? I want you to feel the peace of My Spirit on this earth—a foretaste of the peace you will enjoy in My bosom.

45. Recognize how persistent and tireless I have been since I began speaking to you in this way in 1866. For I wish to leave you prepared and united after the inspiration of My Word has come to an end and the time begins among you for the direct revelation of My Spirit to yours—that is, the revelation of Heaven to Earth. Yet "My Word" will then continue to be revealed from the "Cloud" as intuition, spiritual vision, and inspiration.

46. The theologians of that time will study My Word and the new writings and will ask, "Who are you who have spoken in this way?" Just as the scribes and Pharisees of old rebelled and said to Me, "Who are you to disregard and replace the Law of Moses?" Then I will make it clear to them that the three revelations are the only Law that I have always taught and followed.

47. Many of those who condemn Me in this era are among those who doubted in the "Second Era." Yet I have preserved them and sent them back to Earth so that they may witness the victory of My Law and open their eyes to the light.

48. Disciples, you have truly drunk the milk and honey of My Word. Prepare your hearts to speak with your Master. Elijah leads you to Me and invites your soul to rise to the realms of peace. He makes you forget the vanities of the earth so that you may be at My right hand and delight in My Word.

49. I have summoned you from various provinces and nations to unite you into a single people. I am uniting you in these humble houses to bring My teaching to your ears. You have felt My presence and followed in My footsteps. For you are to be the faithful witnesses of this work, which many will not come to know until after 1950. Yet blessed is he who obeys My commandments, for he will be prepared for all time.

50. In the essence of My Word, I will make known to you the reason for My coming in the Third Era and for My revelations, so that you may never fall into error. For I tell you that after My departure, false prophets will arise, and you must not give them any heed. After this time, do not seek Me any longer in the form in which I speak to you today, for you would then commit a grave transgression in My eyes, having been warned by Me.

51. You shall then seek Me only spiritually, presenting to Me your faith and the progress you make in your actions, and working toward unity. You will attract new disciples to your gatherings, for this people will multiply in this and other nations.

52. The path I mark out for you is one of love, renunciation, and sacrifice. To reach Me, you will often have to sacrifice what is most dear to you. Your heart, which is bound to earthly pleasures, will have to turn away from them in order to devote itself to the study and exploration of My teaching.

53. During the Second Era, my Word was heard by a multitude of people. From among them, I chose twelve whom I made my disciples. They were instructed by my Word. My love shaped their hearts in every way, like a chisel. They lived close to me, sensed the greatness of those divine revelations, and discerned my purpose of love and salvation in my exemplary deeds. They suffered for My sake, and when I departed from them, they became My apostles. They left everything behind to follow in My footsteps. Slander or false testimony did not cause them to falter. In them lived only love and devotion. What I had sown in their souls had borne fruit, and both before and after My departure, they offered Me a taste of their fruit, which I found to be full of sweetness and devotion, and I said to them: “Continue to listen to Me, and later I will proclaim through your mouths great revelations that are still unknown even to you.” “The Word” will be inexhaustible, and the inspiration that will flow forth in many ways through your message will bear fruit. You will all be a gift to humanity—a gift that I give to it as a testimony to My truth.

54. My disciples promised to take Me as their model in all their deeds and to do for humanity what I did for them. They completed their work, and their example is everlasting.

55. Likewise, with the same love, I prepare *you* in the Third Era and ask you: Are you ready to accept the trials that I may send you, should it be My will, to perfect your souls? — “Yes,” you tell Me from the depths of your hearts. “We love You and wish to serve You, yet we expect Your full support.”

I tell you: My encouragement will never leave you. I will guide you so that My light may always show you your duties, and your works may always be in accordance with My laws.

56. You have evolved upward, My people, and already sense the spiritual life. For a brief time, you feel the peace of the Kingdom that awaits you; you have come to know the satisfaction of fulfilling your duty, and you say to Me: “Master, examine the seed we present to You, and tell us whether we have fulfilled our task or have failed to do so.” But I tell you: I have received your love and good intentions. Do not worry; you possess great power to triumph in trials and an antidote to every evil. Make use of all your gifts so that you may see how strong you are. I will

nurture your abilities, let them grow, and make use of them. For you must bring great fruit to humanity, and then you will see yourselves filled with My gifts of grace and blessings.

57. When you are ready, do not look with indifference upon those who suffer; do not despise the poor. Practice mercy; let My light illuminate their lives; let the love I have placed within you reach them and give them warmth, encouragement, and hope.

58. Love spiritually with a pure and selfless love. Love Me as I love you. Love your fellow human beings, for I am in each one of them.

59. Be humble among the most humble; be servants to all, just as I am your servant. I have often received your instructions and have obeyed you in order to teach you. He who serves does not humble himself, but rather honors himself. Yet ask for no payment for your service. There is no one on earth who can truly appreciate your work. I will reward you justly according to your merits.

60. Leave all your affairs to Me, and I will judge them with benevolence. If I see that your intention was to do good, that you have strived to defend the principles I have given you for your salvation, that you knew how to listen to Me and obey Me, I will accept your works, and through this you will bring salvation not only to yourselves but also to the spiritual flock to which you are bound by fraternal ties, and who form your family. Your good example will resonate not only in the world you inhabit but also on other planes of existence, and it will be like a seed that will multiply over time. And together with Me, you will reap the fruits and be nourished by them eternally.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 235

1. I came to you like a new day, lovingly dispelling your misunderstanding and doubt with My light.

2. Come to the feast I have prepared, so that you may feed your mouths with the good food that will fill you with strength and grace.

3. I invite you to rejoice in peace and salvation from the stormy sea, and I once again mark out for you the path of brotherhood and love, for I want you to become an example of virtue and the fulfillment of duty.

4. Dangers lie in wait and threaten your soul. But My light keeps you alert, and your prayer enables you to triumph. You see this world filled with evil deeds and selfish acts. Men and women hurt one another and strewn their path with thistles and thorns. You feel sadness when you see how children stray onto crooked paths. It is precisely here that the messengers of light, comfort, and peace are needed.

5. While storms lash humanity, I turn the pages of the Book of Life one by one before your spirit to make you soldiers of peace.

6. My Spirit speaks to you through human reason. In this age, “The Word” has not become flesh, and therefore I can say to you once again: Blessed are those who have believed without seeing Me, for they will come to know many teachings from My secret treasury.

7. Disciples, remember that the end of this form of My revelation is drawing near. The year 1950 is drawing near, and after that you will no longer hear My Word. If you do not remain vigilant, temptation will take you by surprise, and the false Christ will present himself through “workers” who are in My service today but who, because of their weakness, will deny tomorrow that My Word has come to an end. They will place a dark blindfold over the eyes of their brothers and lead the multitudes down the path of pain and darkness; they will bind the souls with chains of ignorance and open up abysses of desolation and bitterness before them. Then those who have fallen into this confusion will blasphemously turn against Me and condemn Me, forgetting that the Master warned you in time so that you would not fall into temptation.

8. Recognize the path; recognize that the Holy Spirit, in His wisdom, calls out to you from the mountaintop to give you peace, to let you hear the heavenly voice that blesses the arrival of your soul , which knew how to overcome the weakness of the body and the snares of the world.

9. Let your soul drink the wine I offer it; let it continue to nourish itself with my love. The sick will regain their health, and the blind will see my light. For these hearts will open like a flower whose fragrance will reach the Father.

10. May the mercy of My Divine Spirit enliven your bodies and your souls, beloved disciples.

11. I welcome you as little children to teach you a lesson through human reason.

12. Draw near to Me, listen to Me, and hold fast to each of My words; ponder them, for through their meaning you will be able to forget your pains, sorrows, and worries. Forget the past for a brief moment and live in the present moment. I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life.

13. Dedicate your pure thoughts to this sublime moment, for I wish to reach the innermost part of your heart.

14. Once you are able to understand and live by My teaching through My Word, and once you have developed the capacities of your soul, you will have filled your hearts with the water of this divine spring, with which you will be able to quench the thirst of those in need.

15. The purpose of My teaching is the moral and spiritual salvation of humanity. To assist you in your upward evolution, My Spirit radiates this light. This is the meaning of My message.

16. Truly, I tell you, human renewal must begin with women, so that their offspring—who will be the people of tomorrow—may be free from the blemishes that have led you to degeneration.

17. Afterward, it will be up to men to contribute their part to this work of restoration; for everyone who has corrupted a woman will have to restore her.

18. Consider, men, that it was often you who brought virtuous women down into your snares by seeking out their sensitive and weak points. But you must restore those mirrors—which were once clear but are now clouded—so that they may once again reflect the purity and beauty of their souls.

19. Why do you now despise the very ones whom you once led into a life of depravity? Why do you complain about the moral decay of women? Understand that if you had guided them along the path of My Law—which is the law of the heart and the spirit, of respect and love for one's neighbor—by loving them with *the* love that uplifts, and not with *the* passion that degrades, you would have no reason to weep and lament, and they would not have fallen.

20. A man seeks and expects virtue and beauty in a woman. But why do you demand what you do not deserve? I see that you still believe you have great merits, even though you have few. Rebuild with your deeds, words, and thoughts what you have destroyed, and give honor, morality, and virtue the value they deserve.

21. If you strive in this way, men, you will assist Jesus in His work of salvation, and your hearts will be filled with joy when you see homes honored by good wives and virtuous mothers. Your joy will be great when you see that virtue returns to those who had lost it.

22. Salvation is for all. Why should not even the greatest sinner be saved? Therefore, I say to you, men: Work together with Me to save those whom you have led to ruin, by instilling new hope in them with the light of My teaching. Let My loving thoughts reach their minds and hearts. Bring My messages to them even in prisons and hospitals, and even to the places of depravity. For there they will weep with remorse and pain because they were not strong enough when the world, with its temptations, drew them into ruin.

23. Every woman was once a child; every woman was once a virgin; therefore, with empathy, you could reach her heart.

24. I will make use of those men who have not defiled these virtues, and I will entrust this task to them. Remember that I have told you: "By your works you will be known."

25. Allow the soul to speak through its earthly form.

26. But to those who were not willing to respect the charms I placed in that being, I say: Why do you say that you love, when what you feel is not love? Why do you cause others to fall, and nothing stops you from doing so? Consider this: What would your heart feel if what you do to those withered flowers were done to your mother, your sister, or your beloved and therefore cherished wife? Have you ever thought of the wounds you have inflicted on the parents of those whom they raised with so much love?

27. In a true test of conscience, ask your heart whether one can reap what one has not sown.

28. What are you preparing for your future life if you constantly hurt your neighbors? How many will be your victims? What will be your end? Truly, I tell you, you have made many victims in the whirlwind of your passions; some belong to your present, and others to your past.

29. I want the heart and the mouth, which have been a refuge of faithlessness and lies, to become a refuge of truth and chaste love.

30. Illuminate the path of your neighbors through your words and your example, so that you may be the saviors of fallen women. Oh, if only each of you would save at least one! Do not speak ill of that woman, for the hurtful word that wounds *one* will wound *all* who hear it—because from that moment on, they too become evil judges. Respect the actions and secrets of others, for it is not your place to judge them. I prefer men who

have fallen into sin and whom I will lift up again to hypocrites who put on a show of purity and yet sin. I prefer a great sinner who is sincere to the pretense of false virtue. If you wish to adorn yourselves, let it be with the festive garments of sincerity.

31. If you find a virtuous woman of noble sentiments and feel unworthy to approach her, even though you love her, and if you then humiliate and despise her, and—after you have suffered and recognized your fault—turn to her to find comfort, you will knock in vain at her door.

32. If all the women who have played a role in every man's life had received from him the words and feelings of love, respect, and understanding, your world would not be at the height of sin that it is.

33. Do not treat your wife badly; be merciful, for she is a part of yourselves. I have told you, "Love one another." Begin with your own family, for then you will also love and understand others.

34. The Master of love and peace has shaken you with His words full of warmth, but also of justice. For if I were to speak to you only with gentleness, My work would not be complete. Sometimes I am a spring breeze that caresses, and sometimes an autumn storm that lashes. The reason for this is that you sometimes feel too important. You feel loved and admired, yet in reality you are vain, selfish, and heartless. You are unaware of your wretchedness, which only I have made clear to you so that you may recognize your immaturity.

35. Begin to think, act, and live; humanity needs new men and women who, through the example of their good works, will show the way to salvation.

36. People, people—all of you butting heads with one another! I have found you denying your wickedness and boasting of what you consider greatness, while hiding your blemishes. But I tell you that the person who considers himself praiseworthy in his apparent greatness is spiritually poor. And to those who, for lack of virtue, slander the faults of others and judge the transgressions of others, I must say that they are hypocrites and are very far from justice and truth.

37. Not only do those who take a person's physical life commit murder, but also those who tear the heart apart through slander. Those who kill the feelings of the heart, faith, and ideals are murderers of the soul. And how many of them live freely, without prison and without chains.

38. Do not be surprised that I speak to you in this way, for I see broken homes among you because, neglecting your duties, you have taken on new commitments outside of them, without caring about the pain and abandonment of your loved ones. Look around you: how many broken

homes are there, how many women in vice, and how many children without a father? How could tenderness and love exist in those hearts? Do you not think that the one who has destroyed the happiness of those people and shattered what was sacred is a criminal?

39. You have become so accustomed to evil that you even call the people who invent those new weapons of death "great," because they can destroy millions of human lives in an instant. And you even call them scholars. Where, then, is your reason? One can be great only through the spirit, and only those who walk the path of truth are truly learned.

40. Do not confuse the warmongers with the great geniuses, lest you bestow your admiration on those who harbor only evil in their souls, even if outwardly they display a dignity they do not possess. If for a moment you were to heed the voice of reason and conscience, it would knock them off their pedestal. But the degenerate has no interest in recognizing himself as he truly is, and when for a moment he glimpses the pitiful human being that he carries within himself, he prefers to turn his thoughts to something else. It is unpleasant for him to recognize and assess his own faults.

41. Oh, you people of the earth, when will you finally hear the message of that inner voice of conscience, which rises at every turn to reproach you for your unworthy deeds?

42. You listen to Me with unease, and this is because—when the truthfulness of Christ speaks—man falls silent in recognition of his guilt.

43. Today I have inspired you to save *the* woman who has stumbled on her path; and when you then bring before Me the one you have saved, I will give her a flower, a blessing, and great peace, so that she may not fall again.

44. If you fulfill this task in this way, those beings who have been wounded by the world will feel the love of Jesus entering their hearts.

45. I will hear it when they say to Me in their prayer: "My Father, do not look upon my sin; look only upon my pain. Do not judge my depravity; look only upon my suffering." At that moment, My comfort will descend upon that tormented heart, and it will be cleansed with tears. If only you knew that the sinner's prayer is felt more deeply than that of the proud, who consider themselves righteous and pure.

46. Among the multitudes who hear My Word are also those women of whom I have spoken to you. My mantle has shielded them from your gaze and your judgments, for I, too, have seated them at the great banquet table of the Spirit.

47. I have called them to this feast of love and forgiveness so that, in My presence, they may feel the love they have sought but have never felt or found among people.

48. My tenderness will pour down upon those sorrowful hearts and speak to them, and they will feel Me and believe in Me.

49. Then you will see the nature of the work that defiles and that which redeems. You will witness the miracles that true love accomplishes, and thus you will help your Lord restore what you yourselves have destroyed. What you have defiled, I will purify. Then those fallen little flowers, with their virtue and fragrance, will once again adorn the altar of the universe.

50. Behold how I acquit sinners through the lips of those who are sinners themselves!

51. But you women who believe yourselves to belong to higher social classes and are ashamed to approach those who have sinned—woe to you if you feel offended by this, for you have not understood that spiritually you are all equal! Many of you may not have sinned physically, but you certainly have in thought, and how many others among you have known how to conceal their missteps! So if you have sinned—why are you indignant? I tell you that girls, wives, and mothers alike must strive for the noble ideal that I have inspired in you this day.

52. This is the teaching the Master gives you through His Word, which bestows strength and love upon you. Work and love, so that your heart may attain the peace and spiritual bliss of which I spoke to you in the Sermon on the Mount.

53. It is not I who come down to you, but you who rise up to the "cloud" to hear My voice.

54. In the Third Era, the "Divine Word" has not become flesh; it has come to you in spiritual form. This part of the earth where you live has been designated today to receive the fulfillment of My promises and decrees. Here I am currently writing the third of My Testaments, and here I have gathered you so that you might await Me. For you are the same as those of past times.

Just as you awaited Me during this time—and your waiting was painful, filled with longing, sustained only by the light of My promise—so too, in the Early Days, when the chains of your bondage rattled, you endured the sufferings of homelessness, sustained by the hope of the promise I had given to your forefathers. I put your faith to the test; you earned merit through your perseverance, and finally, as a reward, you gained possession of the Promised Land.

55. You discovered a new life. The people forgot their former slavery. False gods remained far from them. Oppression and bondage were over, and every child of Israel opened his eyes to see that the sun was his, that the children were his, that the fields belonged to him; that the bread tasted good to him, and that fruit was there in abundance.

You made great progress as long as you lived within the bounds of My Law. But news of your splendor reached other kingdoms and aroused their greed, and when discord arose among the tribes of the people, other nations fell upon you to enslave you once more and make you tributaries of kingdoms and empires.

56. My justice wrested that land from you, yet at the same time saved your souls to purify them and send you forth in search of that corner of the earth that resembles the one you once possessed—whose virgin bosom bestowed upon you milk and honey and was rich in blessings.

57. To it I have come, longing for you. Here again is My presence among you, enlightening and encouraging you, so that you may never again become slaves to the world or to base passions. The chains you have broken must not subjugate you again, and even if you should feel your human life is being oppressed, your soul will still be free from chains, so that you may rise up and behold My truth.

58. Consider all your sufferings and misfortunes as the crucible that purifies you, or as the anvil that tempers you, so that you may be strong on the path of ascent and the purification of your soul.

59. I know that you suffer, for I taste your daily bread and find it bitter. I enter your home and find no peace within it. I seek you out in the corner of your bed at night and find you weeping. Then I let you feel My presence and give you My strength so that you do not collapse under the weight of pain. You live amid the fearful and widespread wailing and lamentation of the world, yet no blasphemy will ever come from your lips.

60. Once the days of trial are over, you will be surprised that you have come through them unscathed, and you will realize that I was always with you.

61. I have called you together during this time to grant you a new opportunity to fulfill your mission. For you are to share your heritage with all your fellow human beings, since I love everyone equally.

62. You will find perfect peace for your soul when your struggle in the "Spiritual Valley" comes to an end. For now, you are soldiers fighting for this cause, and you must not sleep.

63. This spiritualist people lives in obscurity. The world is unaware of your existence; those in power take no notice of you. But the struggle

between spiritualists and Christians, between spiritualists and Jews, is drawing near. This struggle is necessary for the validity of My teaching among all humanity. Then the Old Testament will be united with the Second and Third Testaments into a single essence.

64. To many of you this may seem impossible, yet to Me it is the most natural, the most correct, and the most perfect.

65. When I lived among you as a human being, the Church of Moses was established and represented by princes, priests, and scribes who, although they possessed the prophecies and knew of the coming of the Messiah, did not open their eyes to see My signs, nor did they open their hearts to feel My presence. Yet when they heard My Word, they cast down their eyes, for their spirit made them aware that they stood before the Judge. But because they were unprepared, they could not explain My presence in that form to themselves, and since they doubted Me, they also led the people to doubt.

66. How few sensed Me! How few, when they saw Me, acknowledged that I was the Son of God!

67. After My sacrificial death, the struggle began. The persecution was severe for those who followed Me along the path of suffering, slander, and imprisonment, even unto death. They were driven from their own land and wandered through foreign nations, sowing My seed, which fell on fertile ground where it sprouted, blossomed, and bore fruit.

68. When the disciples of Christ's teaching had grown strong, they sought union with the "First Ones," explaining to them that the God who gave the Law through Moses was the same as the One who spoke through the mouth of Christ.

69. The debate was intense and was sealed with blood. Yet in the end, My will was fulfilled when the Testaments of the First and Second Periods of Revelation were united into a single work.

70. Therefore, I tell you that before the revelation of the Third Era is united with the earlier Testaments, you must endure the great spiritual battle that has been foretold.

71. Do not be surprised that the unification of the three Testaments will not take place in the nation that was destined for these revelations in the Third Era. Nor did the unification of the First Testament with the Second take place in Judea. Remember that I, too, was not a prophet in my own homeland.

72. Do not seek a repetition of the miracles of past times. Delve into the essence of My teachings so that you may discover that I have come in every age with the sole purpose of redeeming you.

73. I tell you once again: Do not set aside the Law for the sake of traditions. I did away with many traditions, yet I taught the fulfillment of the Law. But when, in the final hours I spent with you as a human being, I blessed the bread and the wine and (symbolically!) transformed them into My Body and My Blood so that through them you might remember Me and carry Me in your hearts, you must realize today that in this Third Era you no longer need symbols, because I offer you My Body and My Blood spiritually through My teaching.

74. Today I want your heart to be bread and wine for your fellow human beings, by loving them, enlightening them, and raising them up to truth and love.

75. In no age have I come as a clergyman; never have I celebrated rites among you. I have been only the Master who gave you His teachings in parables.

76. Today, humanity is gradually entering into spiritual preparation; the great ones of the earth are slowly bowing down as they come to understand their work. Yet the time has not yet come for suffering to be taken from this world. For people would rise up against Me once more, using science and the forces of nature as instruments of vengeance. Therefore, the cup of suffering will still be drunk for a time.

77. Once humanity is prepared, My voice will resound in every spirit, and people will recognize that there is no other power, no other justice, and no other wisdom but Mine.

78. Long is the history of this world, and long, too, is the path of humanity—with the struggles of its peoples to reach the pinnacle after decline and collapse have come. How much blood shed by My children, through which the earth has been stained red; how many tears from men, women, and children! How many sins and transgressions! But also: How many proofs of love have I received, how much virtue have I seen! Yet, after having lived so long, you have still not reached the goal of peace and redemption.

79. The “final battles” with their bitterness and the “final whirlwinds” have not yet arrived. It remains to be seen that all forces will be thrown into turmoil and the atoms will whirl about in chaos, so that after all this, a lethargy, an exhaustion, a sadness, and a revulsion will set in, evoking the appearance of death. But this will be the hour when, in the now-sensitized spiritual souls, the vibrating echo of a trumpet is heard, announcing to you from the beyond that among people of good will, the Kingdom of Life and Peace is approaching. At that sound, “the dead will rise” and shed tears of repentance, and the Father will receive them as the “Prodigal Sons,”

weary from the long journey and exhausted by the great struggle, and will seal their souls with the kiss of love.

80. From that “day” onward, humanity will abhor war. It will banish hatred and resentment from its heart, will renounce sin, and will begin a life of reparation and reconstruction. Many will feel inspired by a light they had not seen before and will set out to create a world of peace.

81. It will be only the beginning of the Age of Grace, the Age of Peace.

82. The Stone Age is already far behind us. The Age of Science, too, will pass, and then the Age of the Spirit will blossom among humankind.

83. The fountainhead of life will reveal great mysteries so that people may build a world that is strong in the science of goodness, in justice, and in love.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 236

1. Welcome to Me, O weary one, O sorrowful one, O mourner, O sick one, O sinner. For I comfort you, heal you, and forgive you. I love both the fervent and the unbeliever.

2. To the weary I say: Come here, for I will free you from the heavy burden you bear, so that instead you may carry the cross you are meant to bear on this path marked out by My love.

3. To the sick person who has lost all hope of healing, I will heal you and raise you to true life.

4. Souls and bodies, I am healing you now, for My mercy descends to heal all suffering.

5. I have always sought you out, and in moments of trial I have revealed Myself clearly. Remember that in the lonely desert, when the people were threatened by hunger, I sent them manna as a message of love. When the people suffered from thirst, I caused the rock to split open and a spring to gush forth from its depths, to kindle faith in their hardened hearts.

6. Do you not think that this longing for love, for peace, and for truth, which you are now presenting before Me, is a hunger and a thirst of the soul? Do you not think that My Word at this time is the manna and the crystal-clear water that I sent you to kindle your faith and encourage your hearts on this path, which reminds you of the desert of the Primordial Age?

7. Even when they experience My proofs of love directly, the hearts of many remain hardened, and therefore their journey is longer and more difficult.

8. Understand this: Whoever does not know how to receive My mercy will not be able to pass it on along their path either. However, I have not sent you to earth merely to receive My blessings, but so that you may bring My mercy to your neighbors.

9. Blessed are those who are taken by physical death while practicing mercy, for their soul will find its home, since you are strangers on this earth.

10. When you come into My presence and present your sword to Me, whether it be chipped or broken, I will bless you because you have fought bravely. Some will arrive sooner, others later; but the coming and going of souls will continue until the last one reaches his home of eternal peace, having fulfilled his task.

11. At present, I am testing those who will not return to this earth. Meanwhile, the world will continue to be a home for men, women, the elderly, and children who are purifying and refining themselves to draw

one step closer to perfection, so that they may be prepared when they are called home.

12. Feel My mercy—you who have lifted your souls to hear Me in infinity.

13. Once again, My message is with you.

14. I send the world a message of love, a message of forgiveness for this humanity that misunderstands itself. I want people to love one another with the pure love of the Father.

15. You who learn from Me, I will call you ambassadors of this love, for on your path you leave a trail of mercy and brotherhood among your neighbors.

16. Every spiritual soul sprang from a pure thought of the Divine. Therefore, spiritual souls are a perfect work of the Creator.

17. After the material work was completed and the earth provided you with a dwelling place, I sent forth the first souls to incarnate as human beings. When the soul has been lost for a short time in the pitfalls and abysses of the material world, just as a pearl sinks into the depths of the sea, the Father—who withholds His mercy from none of His children—extends His helping hand to save it, providing the necessary means along its path so that it may attain its elevation.

18. *You* have already been saved, and in this time when humanity has sunk into the abyss, I will send this message of hope and faith in salvation to people through you.

19. Your word shall be like Mine, which has been like a fine chisel, incapable of wounding your hearts: it has been a caress. Therefore, the longer you hear it, the more you feel that it restores to you your lost radiance, for you are becoming ever more understanding and spiritual.

20. This teaching, which is called Spiritualism because it reveals the spiritual, is the path laid out for humanity, along which they will come to know their Creator, serve Him, and love Him. It is the book that teaches people to love the Father in their own neighbors. Spiritualism is a law that prescribes what is good, pure, and perfect.

21. The duty to obey this law applies to everyone. Nevertheless, it does not compel anyone to fulfill it. For every soul enjoys free will, so that its struggles and all its actions may be counted as its own merits when judged.

22. Recognize, then, that this teaching is the call of divine love, which has enlightened all My children, from the first to the last, and has bestowed warmth upon them.

23. So that you might finally understand, feel, and live these teachings, I have waited until your soul and also your intellectual faculties would possess all the necessary clarity to interpret My revelations of this time.

24. Today, your spiritual development is great, just as is the The capacity of your mind. If it were not so, I would not have called you. For if you did not understand Me, you would be confused. I have bestowed upon your lips the ability and gift of the "Word" so that they might express and convey spiritual knowledge and the inspiration of the Word.

25. The greatness of My teaching has never been diminished by the human mind. Just as in this time, when I speak through the mouth of a messenger, the meaning of the Word that comes from his lips is not attributable to man.

26. The path of the soul begins and ends in Me. This is what the Master is teaching you once again.

27. Whoever has attained a certain level of spirituality through their perseverance, their growth, and their love for the Father's teachings will be a spiritualist, even if their lips do not utter it.

28. Whoever has faith and shows generosity in their actions will reflect what their spirit possesses.

29. This world, lashed by a whirlwind, will reach the height of its aberration. But afterward, it will gradually enter an era of perfection.

30. Before the year 1950 comes to an end, you will witness many events unfold: nations waging war, new doctrines, conflicts, and calamities. You know that all these are the signs marking the conclusion of My Word—signs that humanity will later recognize as evidence that the Master was among people at the foretold time. Yet this Word, of which I have made you stewards, will endure and reach many hearts, for the truth—the perfection within it—cannot pass unnoticed. It will usher in a time of spiritual development and rebirth in the world.

31. Should humanity be too weak to herald that time, nature will bear witness to it with its "voices" and awaken those who slumber. Yet for everyone who prepares themselves, it will be the voice of the Spirit that speaks of a new age into which humanity will soon enter.

32. Then those who considered themselves strong in the world will feel weak. The powerful will see their power slipping away, and those who, out of humility, considered themselves weak will be the strong ones because of the courage of their souls, their abilities, and their understanding. For then the spiritual will reign supreme.

33. Understand My word, for I give you My light so that you may reach your destination.

34. I come to you on the path prepared by Elijah to enlighten with My light the beloved child that is humanity. I do not come to judge your transgressions, nor to look upon your blemishes. I come only to transform the ignorant into My students and the students into My disciples, so that tomorrow you may all become Masters.

35. Since you have such a difficult mission among humanity, you must not walk as if blind, nor remain ignorant, nor show weakness. Reflect, and you will be able to understand your responsibility. Prepare yourselves, for your spirit will have to present the fruit of its mission to the Father. But calm your hearts and continue to listen to Me as long as I speak through the human mind.

36. I sent your soul to Earth to fulfill this mission, imprinting My Law indelibly upon its spirit, and I also addressed it to reveal great teachings and to set an example of love and humility, so that it might know how to relate to its fellow human beings, to bring them the Good News, and to share My light with them.

37. My Word is like a feast to which I invite everyone to eat and drink. For with Me are not only incarnate souls—no, even the inhabitants of the "Spiritual Valley" delight in the divine concert of My teachings: for My teaching is universal.

38. Upon hearing My voice, both groups feel relieved of their transgressions, and they set out to follow in My footsteps by carrying their cross. Yet after you have experienced this peace and refreshment in My bosom, you have turned your gaze back toward humanity to comprehend its tragedy.

39. As you eat the bread of eternal life at my table, you think of the spiritual hunger of your fellow human beings. As you feel the coolness and shade of this tree, you have thought of those who are currently crossing the desert, tormented by the sun, hunger, and thirst, sometimes deceived by the mirage of a false oasis.

40. I bless you, for you feel the pain of others. Pray and work, for you possess what is necessary to alleviate suffering and heal illnesses.

41. You need not vow to follow Me. Vow to yourselves to be faithful to Me, steadfast and obedient, and remain true to your resolutions.

42. My Word becomes a caress to make the disciple understand that the hour has come to set out and put into practice what he has learned.

43. My Word shall illuminate your understanding like a ray of light, O beloved people, and light your path.

44. Focus on the innermost part of your heart, for whoever does not prepare himself will not feel My presence. He will indeed hear the voice of the messenger, but he will not receive the divine essence that I send to you.

45. Make your heart a pure spring from which you may receive the stream of the purest water, which is My wisdom.

46. This is a day of remembrance: On a date like today, I consecrated my first messengers to proclaim through them my new teachings and my new revelations. The spirit of Elijah shone through Roque Rojas * to remind you of the path, which is the Law of God.

**The name of this first messenger is pronounced "Roke Rochas."*

47. The moment was solemn; the souls of those present trembled with fear and joy, just as the heart of Israel trembled on Mount Sinai when the Law was proclaimed; just as the disciples trembled when they witnessed the Transfiguration of Jesus on Mount Tabor , as Moses and Elijah appeared in spirit to the right and left of the Master.

48. That September 1, 1866, marked the birth of a new era, the dawn of a new day: the "Third Era," which was dawning for humanity.

49. From that moment on, many prophecies and promises that God had given to humanity over thousands of years have been ceaselessly fulfilled. They have been fulfilled among you, men and women who inhabit the world in this age. Which of you were on earth when those prophecies were spoken and those promises were made? I alone know; yet what matters is that you know that I promised it to you, and that I am now fulfilling it.

50. Do you know of that "cloud" upon which My disciples saw Me ascend when I revealed Myself to them for the last time? For it is truthfully written that I would return "on the cloud," and I have fulfilled it. On September 1, 1866, My Spirit came on the symbolic cloud to prepare you to receive the new teaching. Afterward, in the year 1884, I began to give you My teaching. I did not come as a human being, but spiritually, confined within a ray of light, so that it might rest upon a human mind. This is the means chosen by My Will to speak to you in this time, and I will credit you with the faith you have in this Word. For it is not Moses who leads you through the desert to the Promised Land, nor is it Christ as a human being who lets you hear His Word of Life as a path to salvation and freedom. Now it is the human voice of these creatures that reaches your ears, and it is necessary to spiritualize yourselves in order to discover the divine essence in which I am present. Therefore, I tell you that it is

meritorious for you to believe in this Word, for it is given through imperfect beings.

51. The merit will be greater than that of those who believed in Me in the Second Era, or than that of those who followed Moses through the wilderness. But you will not lack a guide for even a moment, for My Word has not been vague or imprecise, but is a clearly defined and perfect teaching. Moreover, the Spirit of Elijah will always watch over you; he came in this time to awaken the world and to prepare the way so that the human soul may enter into My spiritual presence.

52. Blessed people: May this moment of remembrance be full of joy for your soul, and may it also be dedicated to recalling all the teachings I give you. Train your minds and open your hearts so that I may pour My grace into them. Forget for a moment the vanities of the world and draw near to Me spiritually.

53. You are once again hearing My Word through a human voice—one who, although chosen by Me, is not above you, nor does he possess anything divine. They are mouthpieces of My Word, still imperfect creatures, even though the elevation of their souls enables them to connect with the Father. Listen to the teaching with keen attention so that it may pass through your mind unclouded. Then let it shine through your heart like a ray of light. Then the divine meaning will reach your soul as the bread of eternal life.

54. If you prepare yourselves in this way, you will feel that I have truly been with you.

55. I do not want you to be traditionalists; rather, it is My will that you remember all those events through which I revealed Myself to you and gave you examples and teachings. Celebrate a feast in your hearts through remembrance, and then your steps on the path will be more steadfast.

56. In the year 1866, I proclaimed the Law anew among My people, thereby ushering in a new spiritual age and fulfilling a promise I had made to you in times past. Since then, My Holy Spirit has been shining down from the heavenly canopy through My ray, and the voices of My angels can also be heard on earth.

57. Now is the Third Era, in which I have merged into a single Law the commandments I gave you through Moses—the teaching of love that I gave you as Jesus in the Second Era, which was a confirmation of the earlier ones. In this era, I now give you this teaching as a beacon, as a lifeboat, as a ladder to perfection, so that you may attain the upward development of your soul.

58. I give you My instruction with great simplicity and clarity, so that, as good spiritualists, you may know how to answer those who might ask you whether you are Mosaicists or Christians.

59. Before the Law of the First Era was revealed to you, you lived according to the natural law, encouraged by people through whom I commended virtue to you, through whom I revealed My truth and My justice—people through whom I revealed Myself as the God of goodness and love.

60. That people who knew how to remain in the fear of the true God and who were able to maintain their recognition of a God of justice and goodness is the people of Israel. But this people knew no concrete and established law until the Father—when He saw them in danger of falling into paganism and idolatry—brought forth from His own bosom a man of strong spirit to convey, through his mediation, the law of God to mankind, written on living rock. This man was Moses—liberator and lawgiver—who, with unshakable faith and great love for the Lord and His people, led the masses to a suitable land to erect a sanctuary and offer worship pleasing to the living and invisible God.

61. Recognize that from the earliest times I have inspired you toward spiritualization. With the proclamation of the Law on Mount Sinai, the First Age of humanity reached its climax. That first Messenger was like a star in the desert; he was the guiding finger pointing the way, a counselor and lawgiver; he was bread when hunger set in, and water that quenched thirst. He was a kind companion in the solitude of the deserts and a guide for the people to the gates of the longed-for land.

62. When Christ appeared among humanity within the bosom of that very people, many centuries had passed since Moses.

63. It was the dawn of a new day for the people who awaited the arrival of the Divine Master, who was born among humanity and lived to teach them the second part of the Book of Life.

64. You have come to know the God of justice. But now He came to reveal Himself as the God of love and, through His Word and His works, to prepare a new era, a new life for the soul. The Second Era and all that I taught you through My Word, My miracles, and My examples—culminating in My Passion—was the scroll of the Law of Love that I wrote for you.

65. Now, in the Third Era, Elijah reveals his spirit as the messenger and forerunner of the Holy Spirit, saying through human reason: “Here is Elijah, the prophet of the First Era—the very same who later appeared on

Mount Tabor together with Moses and Jesus at the Transfiguration of Christ before the disciples."

66. Elijah holds the key with which he has ushered in the Third Age, the new era.

67. Now you can understand what not even the apostles themselves were able to understand about some of My revelations.

68. Elijah is the Ray of God, whose light dispels your darkness and frees you from the bondage of this age—which is the age of sin—and who will guide your soul through the wilderness,
until it reaches the "Promised Land" in the bosom of God.

69. Recognize the three messengers of God through whom you have received the Law and the greatest revelations.

70. The present time has been a time of light for you, in which the revelations of past ages have been explained to you and the prophecies of what is to come have been given.

71. Yet this time of My revelation through the intellectual faculties of a messenger will soon pass, and then a time of grace and spiritualization will come, in which those who prepare themselves will be able to speak with Me in a spiritual manner.

72. Once My Kingdom is established in the hearts of men, once temptation is dethroned, and man loves Me above all else, this world will become the abode of great souls, where people truly love one another and know how to welcome needy souls with mercy, to renew them and fill them with wisdom.

73. You do not know today in what form I will reveal Myself to the entire world after 1950. But I am alerting you, for you will experience that the gifts and abilities of the spirit will prevail over the senses of the body, and humanity will feel that it is living in a new era—the era of spirit-to-spirit communication.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 237

1. Welcome, disciples and students. You are steadfast in receiving My instruction. Your Master comes to you, for this is the foretold time in which I have called you to help you take the first steps on the path to spiritualization. You have come to know the first glimmers of this era, which began in 1866 and whose end you do not know.

2. In the year 1950, My Word will cease to be conveyed through human intellect. Yet I will continue to instruct you then, in a higher language: that of the Spirit.

3. When you fulfill your mission, O people of Israel, you will leave behind an example, and after you will come those who must continue this work. You will teach true prayer, preach love, and bear witness to it through your deeds. When the nations hear your words, they will be moved to reflection and deep prayer to find the solution to their grave conflicts. And I, the Father, will descend upon all to encourage and instruct all My children.

4. O humanity, you hunger and thirst for My Word, while the people of Israel have more than enough of it! You have not seen the Holy Spirit descend upon people. I have come to enlighten your souls, and I call you for the third time. I want you to open your hearts and let this “Wayfarer” enter, so that He may leave within all of you what you lack. Open your ears, and my Word will penetrate your hearts like a healing balm. You will feel my peace, and my light will illuminate your path, and you will be able to see the future.

5. I stand by you in trials both great and small.

6. I am preparing the valley where I will gather all my children for the Great Universal Judgment. I will judge with perfection; My love and mercy will enfold humanity, and on that day you will find redemption and healing from all your afflictions. If you atone for your transgressions today, let your soul be purified. In this way, you will be prepared to receive from Me the inheritance I have destined for each of you.

7. If I called the people of Israel in the past and prepared them as My firstborn Son, it was because they have always conveyed a message of My divinity to humanity. They are My messengers, carrying My essence on their lips— —and My truth in their hearts.

8. Little by little, you will recognize your mistakes and come to understand why you have stumbled, for My light will illuminate your being, and your heart—which had closed itself off from Me—will open again, and a stream of crystal-clear water will flow from it.

9. I speak to you from the Hereafter. When you elevate your souls, you will be able to see Me. You still have a part of your path of development to travel before the day of your return to Me arrives. I, your Father, will sweeten your days and give you peace so that you may overcome the final great trial that awaits you.

10. The prophecies concerning this time are now being fulfilled. Those who had been asleep were taken aback when they saw the events unfold. The reason for this was that they had not read the Book of the Prophets, the Book of your God. Yet I will make you My disciples, who will know how to interpret My Word for all time.

11. Humanity is gradually awakening. All await the light of a new day, the dawn that must appear to bring them peace, understanding, and light that illuminates everything—a power that restores to order all that has been distorted in its fundamental principle. They also await a guide who will correct the imperfections, who will grant health to the sick and resurrection to the "dead."

12. This light has already been among humanity, the Master tells you, yet you have not recognized it.

13. I am helping you to restore all that you have debased.

14. In the time soon to come when my Word is spread, you must not distort anything. Do not make this teaching difficult to understand. If you prepare yourselves in spirit and in truth, you will have a good answer for those who question you. You will reveal an infinite world of light; you will speak of the simplicity of My teaching, in which My sincerity, My wisdom, and My truthfulness
are reflected.

15. You will tell them that with My coming at this time, the prophecies and My promises given in times past are being fulfilled.

16. That Elijah came before Me to prepare the way along which My divinity would come.

17. That he called the souls to prayer and to gather together, and announced that the time of the Holy Spirit had come.

18. All these teachings, to which you have become accustomed, will be a great revelation to your fellow human beings and will strike the most sensitive chords of their being.

19. The manifestation of My Spirit through humanity, the coming of Elijah, the presence of the Spiritual World as a guide—you will bear witness to all of this to them, and they, in turn, will have been witnesses to other spiritual manifestations with which they will confirm My Word.

20. Do not be content with what you have achieved thus far. How much more can you expand your knowledge of My teaching by practicing virtue! I will continually reveal new teachings to you to encourage your soul on the path of development.

21. Rest for a few moments, beloved people; listen to and ponder the Word of the Master.

22. You are preparing yourselves to reach your goal. Those who have received the grace in their intellectual faculties to convey My Word are willing to do so. The disciples who have understood Spiritualism—this teaching that transforms those who embrace it into new people—are attentive to My instruction.

23. You are still My disciples, whom I cannot yet call Masters. Therefore, continue to interpret My teachings, taking their meaning and simplicity as your foundation. Do not complicate them through your interpretation, and work to ensure that the interpretation is uniform among this people, so that no discord may arise among you.

24. On your path, you will encounter those who, knowing that you are disciples of the Spirit of Truth, will ask the following question—which is quite natural for one who wants to know more than he knows: "What is the afterlife like?" You should then explain to them the transformation the soul undergoes when it no longer lives in a human body, in order to dwell in spiritual realms. No one yet knows that life in its fullness. This has always been a thought that has occupied the human mind—an unanswerable question that arouses curiosity. How many have exploited that spiritual need for knowledge and understanding to profit from ignorance by sowing their seeds of falsehood into the hearts of the unsuspecting. No one can say with complete certainty what the afterlife is like. No one can accurately describe in what the soul is like there, or how one lives in other realms of existence.

25. The human mind is still too limited to comprehend what only the exalted spirit can recognize and grasp. For now, limit yourselves to understanding and explaining what my teaching has revealed to you—a teaching that contains infinite light and serves as a solid foundation for your spiritual future. Do not give free rein to your imagination in explaining those mysteries, for they would appear to humanity as strange theories; yet my teaching is founded on truth.

26. I explain every revelation to you so that there is nothing you have not understood correctly. For now, you need not know more than what I have revealed to you. For if you were to come to understand more about spiritual life than what I have revealed, you would lose interest in this life;

you would fall into mysticism or fanaticism. You would live in a useless state of contemplation and would no longer carry out the important mission you have to fulfill in the world.

27. Many have tried to explore the soul's home without being able to see beyond what is permitted. However, to those who ask, "How does the Spiritual World communicate through human intellectual faculties?" I answer thus: By making use of your faculties of reason and intuition, just as your own soul does.

28. My teaching in this age, as in the "Second Age," will shake humanity to its core. The hypocrites will be forced to confront truthfulness. Falsehood will drop its mask, and the truth will shine forth. The truth will overcome the lie that envelops this world.

29. Man will be able to comprehend and recognize all that contains reason and truth; yet he will reject for himself everything he was forced to believe, even if he did not understand it. Therefore, My teaching will spread, for it radiates the light that people need. A great part of this work falls to you, as you reveal its beginning and its purpose to your fellow human beings.

30. Be careful not to distort it, for it is a treasure that I have entrusted to you, and which you must return to Me. Your responsibility is great—less so is that of those who have not heard My Word directly. For while they act in ignorance, you do so with complete certainty, because you know what you may accept and what you must reject. If you sense a danger and fall into temptation, this happens of your own free will, in full awareness of what you are doing. There is no longer any justification for you to act wrongly.

31. Where the body seeks to have its own way, demonstrate the strength and superiority of your soul. What good would it do you to acquire knowledge if you did not apply it? You have before your eyes a book of wisdom that explains to you what you must do at every step the soul takes. If you were to selfishly close this book and make no use of its knowledge to control or guide yourselves—how could you then preach its truths when your deeds prove the opposite of what you seek to teach? How could you serve as a support to your fellow human beings if you stumble along the way? How do you intend to lift up those who have fallen if you do not even have enough strength to lift yourselves up? Be aware: If you wish to exert a beneficial influence on your fellow human beings, you must lead by example.

32. Do not forget that the truth must always prevail within you.

33. To reach the end of this path, you will have to overcome many obstacles. Those who have overcome temptation have the greatest merit.

34. The work in my fields is hard, but full of rewards.

35. Do not close your ears to the voice of your conscience. For an abyss could open up at your feet, and once you are on a slippery slope, it is hard to turn back.

36. Gather the spiritual manna that descends upon you, so that it may sustain you throughout your journey across the desert.

37. Here is the oasis, travelers. Rest for a few moments under this palm tree and regain your lost strength. Remember that a long journey still lies ahead of you, and you will need energy to reach its end.

38. What can stand in your way? What fears do you harbor? Pray, and you will remove obstacles. Have faith in prayer, and you will see the impossible become possible.

39. You must be a strong people in order to triumph, and nothing will give you greater strength than the fulfillment of My law.

40. Many temptations, persecutions, and treacheries will come upon you. There will be some who take pleasure in strewn your path with thorns. But you will emerge victorious from all of this if you trust in Me, if you remain united, and if you persevere in following My teachings.

41. This people here will grow in number day by day. Yet although the multitudes who are rushing to hear My Word seem great to you today—truly, I tell you, they will prove to be small when you compare them to those who will gather after My departure, in the time of your witness.

42. I must tell you, however, that the news of the Lord's New People will not spread until you, through your unity and brotherhood, prove yourselves worthy of the great miracles and displays of power that I have in store for My people.

43. I do not demand a sacrifice from you; I do not demand the highest perfection; I expect only an unwavering resolve to obey My commandments and a little mercy toward yourselves and your fellow human beings; the rest I will do. But once you have taken this step with certainty, I will ask you to take an even greater one, so that you do not linger in the wilderness, for that is not your home. You know, after all, that in its development your soul will find the blessed Land of Promise, toward which I guide your steps.

44. Never say, "I have struggled greatly, yet no one has seen my efforts and my sacrifices." Do not forget that I see each of your steps and record each of your deeds. Do not expect rewards from the world, nor understanding or full justice from your neighbors. Trust in Me, for truly, I

tell you that I will never leave you with less than what you rightfully deserve as a reward.

45. Nor should you think that you must necessarily die in order to reap your harvest—no, some fruits will be given to you already in this life as a reward for your merits within human life. Those merits, however, that have been spiritual will remain unrewarded until the time comes when you are in the hereafter.

46. May light shine upon your understanding, O people, so that you may understand the divine inspiration of the Word and later put it into practice.

47. Beloved disciples! Come to Me after you have purified your hearts—both inside and out—like a vessel, so that you may receive My Word. Everything that emanates from Me is pure. And if you wish to come to know Me, you must prepare yourselves with a pure heart so that you may absorb the spiritual essence of My Word, understand its meaning, and then put it into practice.

48. Love and respect one another, whatever your faith, your ideal, or your spiritual disposition may be. Practice unity, and forgive one another. Do not meddle in the affairs of others in order to judge them. Yet if you wish to intercede on their behalf, do so; then the day will come when you will unite and strive toward the same ideal.

49. I have put your love for your neighbor to the test. I have placed the sick, the afflicted, and those worn down by the great sufferings of this time in your path. I have sent countless trials into the bosom of your families so that you might have the opportunity to apply My teachings. You have suffered among your loved ones and pray to Me fervently for them. Yet I tell you: Pray to Me also for strangers, for all who cross your path, just as you have done for your parents or your children, so that you may practice true mercy.

50. Pain has made hearts sensitive, and in their longing to find comfort, they seek Me. I guide their steps and know the right time when they will join My work. There are many who are not yet prepared to hear Me, and I will hold back their steps until they are ready to receive My revelations.

51. To believe in My Work, you need faith. Everything in it is spiritual. I have not given you material manifestations. I have only asked you to lift yourselves up to enter My presence and feel My love and My mercy enveloping you.

52. I have prepared the eyes of the spirit—the eyes of faith—so that you may see Me, and I have kept the feelings of your hearts pure so that I

may make use of them. Your gifts are still hidden, but My Word will awaken them so that you may begin your mission.

53. Everything I have placed within your environment is perfect and pleasing, and yet I see that you are not happy, that you are not satisfied with your destiny—and this is because you have not fathomed life, nor have you understood your true purpose. It will not be I who enumerates the blessings I bestow upon you, but it will be you who, out of gratitude, will recognize the love I show to each one of you and the good I grant you.

54. I have sent you forth to make amends because I love you and wish to see you pure and worthy of Me. You have found your path strewn with thorns, just as Jesus did in the Second Era, and this is because I want you to take Me as your example, to learn to struggle, so that after every victory you achieve, you may be stronger. I have prepared everything for your well-being. Everything is created in accordance with My love and My justice, for I am a Father and an unyielding Judge who does not waver in His decisions.

55. Beloved people, let Me do My will. Submit to My law, and I will guide you to peace and spiritual glory. This is the destiny of all My creatures. Take up your cross and follow Me.

56. You are full of gifts; you possess the intelligence, will, and reason to accomplish your work. Your path of development is a long one because you keep coming to a standstill. If you were to take the straight path—the path of self-denial and the fulfillment of your mission—you would be happy, you would appreciate life, you would understand how to love, you would recognize the value of your spiritual gifts, and you would not yearn for what others possess.

57. My work is founded on freedom. I enlighten your soul so that you may recognize Me. You are the favored creature whom I created "in My image and likeness," and in you I have placed My gifts of grace.

58. The ladder you will climb is vast, and you do not know at what stage of development you find yourselves. The path you are traveling today has been predestined for you in accordance with your development. For everything is related to immutable and eternal laws and is subject to them.

59. The temple of which I speak to you in parables is spiritual. It is not the building constructed of stone, but the temple of love—the faith of the human being who seeks to rise until he reaches Me. Future generations will build upon the solid foundations that you are laying.

60. Great will be the joy of the latter when I present My work, My Word, to them. How earnestly they have sought Me! How much they have

suffered to reach Me! They have but one goal: to find the spiritual path, to reach the Source where they can nourish and perfect their souls. And what progress they will make in their conduct! They will bear witness to what they have endured in their longing for My Word, and you will bear witness to the fact th , you have been awaiting them; for I have announced this to you as a prophecy. I have entrusted to you a part of My Work for its completion, and once you have brought this to a close, you will smile with satisfaction at having collaborated with your God.

61. Rest, allow your soul to be nourished. Allow your heart to beat faster when it feels My presence.

62. I encourage you along the path so that you do not come to a standstill. I am the One who knows who has made use of time and opportunities, who has wasted time, and who walks sluggishly along the path of spiritual development.

63. You will only be able to give an account of your progress or stagnation once you are in the spiritual realm.

64. I will prepare everything so that during this time, when you live on Earth once more, you may encounter the Master as He reveals Himself through humanity, to remind you of your mission: to leave a trail of good examples, so that through them, those who have lived in ignorance, idolatry, and religious fanaticism may find the right path.

65. I will prepare you so that your humble lips may astonish people with the light, depth, and truthfulness of your words. You are My witnesses, My messengers, and also My pioneers.

66. When I occasionally correct you and even rebuke you, it is because passions, storms, or misfortunes temporarily obscure the light of your reason and cause you to fall into error, materialism, or cold indifference.

67. My mercy leads you on the path to salvation and has removed every veil of ignorance from your eyes so that you may see the lights on this journey of life. Remember that every eye—whether sinful or not—will behold Me.

68. Have you asked yourselves whether true faith exists in your hearts? Have you felt the warmth of this flame?

69. I will now give you the proof that true faith exists:

70. When the heart does not lose heart in the hour of trial; when, in the most critical moments, peace permeates the soul. Whoever has faith is in harmony with Me, for I am life, health, and salvation . Whoever truly seeks this harbor and this lighthouse will not perish.

71. Whoever possesses this virtue performs miracles beyond all human understanding and bears witness to the Spirit and to the higher life.

72. The unbeliever will not cause you to waver if you believe in Me, nor will slander be able to harm you.

73. I have encouraged faith within you and strengthened you through trials so that you may continue to draw the multitudes who will be nourished by your faith.

74. I have told you in this time: Do not seek Me in the bodies through which I speak to you, for then you would take offense at their imperfections and attribute these shortcomings to My work. Delve into the meaning of the words spoken by those lips, and you will discover the Master in their meaning, in their essence.

75. Do not idolize those through whom I reveal Myself, for then they would be the ones to take the place that images painted on canvas or sculptures carved in stone once held in your hearts, and you would continue to be ensnared by that materialism and religious fanaticism which the Father has not permitted to take complete possession of your soul.

76. Preserve the meaning of the Word, so that when you no longer hear this teaching, you may feel that deep within your heart the heavenly Word resounds—a Word that uplifts and invites you to enter into direct dialogue with your Lord.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 238

1. Beloved people, the Master says to you: I come longing for My people, for the sanctuary that exists within your hearts. It is time for those who have closed it to Me to open it for spiritualization. Those who have destroyed it shall rebuild it and strengthen it. Those in whom it lies in darkness shall illuminate it with the light of faith. But truly, I tell you, do not waste your time building material houses of worship, thinking that the devotion, grace, and artistry you pour into them are the best form of worship you can offer Me.

I permit you only to prepare simple spaces where you may shelter yourselves from the elements or from prying eyes. You shall not call these places of assembly—which are intended solely for your gatherings—"temples," for it could happen that the ignorant might eventually worship those places as if they were holy.

2. Do not introduce any rites or ceremonies into your worship services. Doing so could lead you away from the mission I have entrusted to you, which is to spread mercy and love.

3. Simplicity and humility, both outwardly and inwardly, are what I ask of you. Through them, you will have My glorious presence within your soul.

4. I am in your hearts and live in your souls. Why should you represent Me through material objects when you feel My divine presence in the innermost part of your being? Do you not think that if I were seeking worldly splendor, I would have been born as a human being inside the Temple of Zion instead of in a stable? What obstacle could have prevented my birth in that place, since you know that Mary was well-known in the temple and was devoted and obedient to all divine instructions?

5. Reflect on My Word and remember that I have never sought outward worship from people; that I have asked of them only their love, their spiritual elevation, their faith, and all that is the fruit of their soul.

6. For a time yet, you will retain these places to hold your gatherings there. For they are still necessary so that you may hear within them the Word I leave you, to ponder it and strive to put it into practice. But the time for teaching you to " "—the time of your preparation—will pass, and then you will no longer need them.

7. The flame of faith will burn ever more brightly in the souls of my disciples; every heart will be my altar; love for their neighbors will be a form of worship for them; and in every home there will be a sanctuary. You will help your fellow human beings understand that through prayer their souls rise above all that is harmful and all earthly misery, and they

will come to realize that the temple of the Lord is universal, infinite, and that it is everywhere—both in the human soul and in the human body, in the visible as well as in the invisible. They will understand that just as the time has passed when they offered Me blood sacrifices, so too must the worship of God through rites or outward ceremonies come to an end. Spiritualization will purify your human environment, and My teaching will be understood.

8. True prayer will come—the exalted spiritual worship of God that is pleasing to My divine gaze—and repentance, properly understood, which is remorse, reform, and – atonement for the transgressions committed. True love, founded on purity of heart, will appear in people, and they will understand that brief moments are sufficient for prayer, but that to fulfill their mission of doing good among people, they need every moment of their lives.

9. Reflect on My teachings, O disciples; ponder them deeply, and you will discover at their core more—much more—than what the words express. I will stand by you and enlighten you so that you may recognize all that has remained hidden in My Word because the mind of the messenger was unable to convey it.

10. I welcome you today. Take your seats at My table. I receive both those who love Me and those who reject Me. I cherish you all equally, for you are all My children.

11. I present Myself among sinners. Is there even *one* righteous person on earth? I offer you the blessings of My Kingdom and place the means to attain them within your reach. If you ask Me for My Kingdom of Heaven, I will give it to you, for it has been promised to you since the beginning of time. You, the children of the Lord, are the heirs of the Kingdom. But how many merits must you earn to enter the Promised Land! Some will attain it through a long and painful struggle, while others, on the other hand, will make great strides along the path and soon draw near to the Kingdom of Light. Do you remember what I promised Dimas as he lay in the throes of death, when I saw his repentance, his faith, and his humility? I offered him the chance to be with Me in Paradise that very same day.

12. All of you humans, I ask you—and in doing so, I regard this people here as your representatives: When will you rise up inwardly, love one another, and forgive one another's offenses? When will there finally be peace on your planet?

13. Only My teaching imparts the forgiveness that springs from love, and it possesses a mighty power to transform evil into good, to convert the sinner into a virtuous person, and to transform him.

14. Learn to forgive, and you will see the dawn of peace in your world. Even if it were necessary to forgive a thousand times, you should do so a thousand times. Do you not realize that reconciliation at the right time spares you from drinking the cup of suffering?

15. I speak to you of the pain you deserve, which you continue to increase and which, when the hour comes, will overflow. *I* would never hand such a cup to My children; but in My justice, I can nevertheless allow you to reap the fruit of your wickedness, your pride, and your recklessness, so that you may return to Me in repentance.

16. Mankind has defied My power and My justice by using its science to desecrate the temple of nature, where all is harmony, and its judgment will now be relentless.

17. The elemental forces will be unleashed, the cosmos will be shaken, and the earth will tremble. Then there will be terror among the people, and they will want to flee, yet there will be no escape. They will seek to subdue the unleashed forces but will be unable to do so. For they will feel guilty, and, repenting too late of their presumption and folly, they will seek death to escape punishment.

18. You, O people, know these prophecies and are responsible for everything that happens if you do not "grow" and strive to preserve the peace that I have entrusted to you.

19. Prepare your walking staff and your travel bundle, for I will send you out as prophets and messengers to warn the nations.

20. Some will go east, others west, and still others to the remaining corners and paths of the earth.

21. Do not become conceited at the thought that you are the favored ones to whom I have entrusted My missions in this time, to make you My disciples. But I also tell you this: Do not be content merely with being the called. Earn merit so that you may be among the chosen.

22. Cast all vanity aside, lest you become like the worm that swells with the moisture of the earth and then dissolves into nothing.

23. Do not rest complacent in the knowledge that I love you very much, lest you stumble. Though you are deeply loved, you are also severely tested.

24. Three-quarters of the Earth's surface will vanish, and only *a* portion will remain to serve as a refuge for those who survive the chaos. You will witness the fulfillment of many prophecies.

25. You, My people, fulfill My instructions, and I will bring about the fulfillment of the promise for you.

26. Pray, stay vigilant, sow love, spread light, leave a trail of mercy, and you will be at peace with your conscience and in harmony with the Creator.

27. Listen carefully to these words so that you may later interpret them and sow them in the hearts of your fellow human beings. Do not be content merely to understand them: speak of them, set an example, and teach through your deeds. Be sensitive so that you may know when the right moment has come to speak, and when the appropriate time has arrived for your *deeds* to bear witness to My teaching.

28. I give you a single language to spread my Word, and that language is spiritual love, which will be understood by all people. It is a language that is soothing to the ears and hearts of people, which will tear down, stone by stone, the Tower of Babel they have built in their hearts. Then my judgment will end, for all will regard one another as brothers and sisters.

29. The fields are receptive and fertile, people. Prepare yourselves spiritually and physically, and you will fulfill the conditions to set out and sow the seed of this revelation, while at the same time paving the way for the new generations.

30. I have promised to send you spirits of great light to live among you. They are only waiting for the right moment to approach the Earth, to incarnate, and to fulfill a great mission of restoration. When those spiritual beings then live in this world—what will you have to teach them? Truly, I tell you: Nothing! For *they* will come to *teach*, not to *learn*. You will be amazed to hear them speak of profound matters from childhood onward, to see them engage in discussions with scientists and theologians, astonishing the adults with their experience and impressing upon the hearts of children and young people the right path.

31. Blessed is the home that welcomes one of these spiritual beings into its bosom. How heavy will be the burdens of atonement borne by those who seek to prevent My messengers from fulfilling their mission!

32. Realize now why I want you to purify and renew yourselves more and more, so that your fruits may become ever purer from generation to generation.

33. Perhaps your home will be the one that receives the presence of those beings of light? If you are prepared, I will choose you; if you are not, I will seek out suitable hearts and send them there.

34. You here believe in My prophecies. But there will be many who reject My words in this time, just as they rejected the earlier revelations. Yet do not be concerned; for when My words are fulfilled, they will be the first to hang their heads, ashamed of their unbelief.

35. Every divine revelation that has been denied by people will be recognized and believed. Everything that has been forgotten or concealed by churches and sects will come to light.

36. You are to teach the world, through your example, to approach the teachings revealed by the Father with spirituality and respect, and not to attempt to go beyond what He has granted. Love, humility, respect—this is what you must teach a humanity that has always sought to explore the mysteries of the Lord without spiritual preparation.

37. Do you not respect your parents' bedroom? Then respect even more the mysteries of your Heavenly Father. There is so much that I have revealed and shown you that you have not yet grasped it all, and yet you are already demanding new mysteries to delve into.

38. To you—disciples of a higher science, of a wisdom that belongs to a life higher than human life—I say that you should not desire to know more than what I reveal to you, for you would then soon fall prey to error. I , have taught you many lessons and have even more to give you through the medium of human intellect. You will come to know many new revelations and will understand more than you had ever imagined.

39. My Word, which is divine instruction, will always come together with trials and events in your lives, so that this teaching may find ever greater confirmation in your hearts and you may not be theoretical disciples, but rather disciples who bear witness to My truth through their deeds.

40. Is it not true that you often do not understand one of My words until you have gone through a trial?

41. When I have occasionally spoken to you about the immortality of the soul and about the false notions you hold regarding life and death, you did not understand Me at the moment you heard My teaching. But then a trial befell your home; you saw a loved one depart from this world, and your eyes were opened to reality, to the light of truth, and you thanked Me for having infused so much perfection into all My works, and for having rescued you from your ignorance and error.

42. Penetrate My Word with your intellect and with your spirit. Focus on the core of your being, so that there may be but one will between the spirit and the body. In this way, you will understand My teaching more easily and endure trials with greater elevation.

43. Blessed are those who are poor in worldly goods and who partake of the bread of My Word with the desire to be great, for on My path they will attain it. Blessed are those who—though they are rich in the world—

leave their comforts behind to learn from Me, for they will come to know true riches.

44. Today My Spirit descends upon humanity in a ray of light, at a time when there is neither fear of My justice nor love among one another.

45. You are a humble people, witnesses to My presence and also to My Word. Yet this people lacks love, and I see no respect for My revelation, because they have grown accustomed to it. That is why I sometimes call you to account, touching the indifference of your hearts with My Word full of justice.

46. Consider, O disciples: If you do not show respect for this divine work now, you will not later be able to walk the path of fulfilling your duty as obedient workers in your Master's work.

47. The present moment represents a test for humanity. The great nations of the world are making preparations to pounce upon one another like bloodthirsty beasts blinded by hatred. The small nations live in fear of the signs of war, which portend sorrow and destruction. Homes are cast into gloom, hearts beat with terror, and those who love peace and justice are tormented by the thought of a war that threatens the peace of humankind.

48. How many dreams of progress are being shattered in these moments! How many illusions are bursting, and how many lives are already condemned to death. This is the hour to begin your work, to make your presence felt in the world, O people. This is the right time to pray.

49. Pray, making your faith tangible and uniting your heart with that of all those who call upon Me in this hour of fear and ask that peace may come to the world. Pray for all who have turned away from any active engagement of the soul and live only in the pursuit of a material goal they have set for themselves based on their claims to power and their feelings of hatred.

50. Fill the space with pure thoughts. Let each one be like a sword that fights in the unseen realm—where human thoughts vibrate—to bring about the destruction of the dark forces that threaten to take possession of the world. Have faith, however, in the power of prayer. For if you think it is lost in the infinite, it will not have the necessary power to reach the minds of your fellow human beings.

51. Your thoughts always reach Me, however imperfect they may be, and I hear your prayers, even when they lack the faith that you should always place in them. The reason for this is that My Spirit perceives the vibrations and feelings of all beings. But people who keep their distance from one another because of their selfishness, far removed from spiritual

life as a result of the materialism in which they have allowed themselves to become entangled today, are not prepared to communicate with one another through their thoughts. Nevertheless, I tell you that it is necessary for you to begin training your spirit. To achieve this, “speak” to the souls, even if you do not receive a clearly perceptible response from them. Tomorrow, when everyone has learned to give, they will receive more and more signs of *spiritual* communication, the likes of which people could never have imagined.

52. I tell you once again that I receive every thought and every request. The world, on the other hand, does not know how to receive My inspiration; nor has it prepared itself to allow My divine thoughts to shine forth in its mind; nor does it hear My voice when I answer its call. But I have faith in you; I believe in you, because I created you and endowed you with a soul of light—which is a spark of Mine—and with a spirit that is an image of Me.

53. If I were to tell you that I do not expect you to perfect yourselves, it would be as if I were to declare that I have failed in the greatest work that has emerged from My Divine Will, and this cannot be.

54. I know that you are living in *the* time when your soul will triumphantly overcome all the temptations it encounters on its path, after which it will ascend, filled with light, to a new existence.

55. In this message I have shared with you today, I have given you only a lesson intended to give you an idea of what your future communication with the Father—and also with your fellow human beings—will be like through the power of thought. This is the goal you must achieve. But you must be careful not to reach Him by using means that are inappropriate for a work as pure as this one.

56. Study, act, be persistent, and imperceptibly you will eventually attain the dialogue from spirit to spirit.

57. Today you come under the shade of the tree, where you hear the voice speaking to you from the Third Era—the voice of the Holy Spirit.

58. Your elevation on this day has been great, for you have faced trials along your path.

59. Fear has taken hold of your hearts in recent days, and you have “kept watch.” The weary have awakened, and the weak have risen up, longing for the “Tree” where the strength to withstand the storms can be found.

60. Why are you afraid, O people, even though you are under the protection of My mercy? Lest you lack faith, follow My instructions; remember that whenever you trust in Me , My Word is in your mouth, and

My light is in your understanding. Then you have filled people with wonder. Do not forget that whenever your distrust has separated you from Me, you have seen every power depart from you.

61. Your soul fears bondage greatly because it knows it; you fear Pharaoh's yoke greatly. You love freedom in this world, and through it you seek peace. You do not want war, bloodshed, or pain; you strive to earn merit so that your children do not fall into chaos, and you pray for clarity, to renew yourselves, and to preserve a little purity.

62. I alone can give you peace, for it exists only in Me.

63. In your longing for this peace, take a closer look at the religious communities, and you will not find it. Listen to the appointed spokespeople, and you will see for yourselves that their words contain no essence of peace. Seek peace from the royal palaces to the humblest huts, and you will not find it, because in this time it has departed from the earth.

64. Why do the hearts of believers and non-believers alike feel flooded with peace when they hear My Word in these humble gathering places? Could this fact alone not be enough to prove to you that it is My Divine Spirit who is manifesting Himself among you?

65. This is the third time I have come to bring you My peace, to fill you with courage, faith, and strength, and to remind you that you are destined to bring blessings and peace to the hearts of humanity. Humanity is already waiting and longing for those who will reach out to them in true mercy, and the earth is already fertile for sowing the seed of love upon it. From one region to another, the plague continues to spread; unknown diseases are breaking out, and science is powerless to combat them. The confusion of worldviews and moral degeneration has led the world to the brink of the abyss. Yet My messengers have not yet come to alleviate those sufferings and bring light into that darkness, for they are preparing themselves only very slowly.

66. If anyone hesitates because he considers himself needy and his clothes shabby or meager, it is because he lacks faith and, without realizing it, blasphemes against My divinity.

67. Do you still bow down before the powerful of the earth? Are you still impressed by human riches? No, My people, the only thing that is truly great and of true value in human life is spiritual ascent, and My Word leads you toward it.

68. How destitute are those who were great and powerful on earth when they arrive at the gates of My heaven, because they forgot the spiritual treasures and the path to eternal life! While the truth of My

Kingdom is revealed to the humble, it is hidden from the learned and the educated, for they would do with spiritual wisdom what they have done with earthly science: they would seek in this light thrones for their vanity and weapons for their disputes.

69. Who are you, to whom I have revealed this mystery? You know only that you have lived before, but you do not know who you were. Therefore, you do not know who you are, who you will become, where you came from, or where you are going. That is why I have come to you as a Master, to teach you everything you do not know.

70. In the First Age, Jacob and his family recognized the true God, and when the Father saw that those people preserved the seed of faith in His divinity, He sent them out to dwell among the pagan and idolatrous peoples, so that they might bear witness there to His existence and His power.

71. There, the patriarch's family multiplied; his children started new families, and these grew into tribes. But the king of that land feared the people who were growing in number under his rule. He took away their freedom and made them his slaves, putting them in chains and imposing forced labor upon them.

72. The trial was great, long-lasting, and painful. The men labored and collapsed under the scourge, and there was weeping and bitterness in the hearts of the women. Humiliation and misery weighed upon that people to prove their faith and strength in the face of the pagans. But the Father, moved by the suffering of His people, and because He wished to reveal His power to Pharaoh, called a man named Moses, whom He prepared and inspired so that he might free His people. He said the following to him: "Go and reveal My justice and power before Pharaoh and before My people, for even My own have grown weak, have forgotten Me, and have allowed their hearts to be infected by the customs and beliefs of the pagans. To you, who have remained faithful, I entrust this mission, so that you may kindle the ideal of freedom among your people and persuade Pharaoh to let Israel go to Canaan, the Promised Land, to serve its God. Ensure that the people pray, that they 'stay vigilant,' and realize that they will not achieve their freedom through weapons of murder."

73. That man appeared before Pharaoh several times to demand the people's freedom, but was refused each time. Then the Lord made His justice felt, and plagues and calamities were unleashed upon Egypt until the suffering and destruction reached such a degree that the king summoned Moses and granted him and his people permission to leave his land.

74. When Israel set out in pursuit of its freedom, Pharaoh realized that this man truly possessed divine authority.

75. Moses strengthened the faith of his people so that they might endure the hardships and sufferings of the journey. The journey was long and perilous; many collapsed along the way, overcome by exhaustion or old age, without ever catching a glimpse of the Promised Land. But their children reached the land flowing with milk and honey, the land that awaited the people of Israel.

76. That land presented itself as a new paradise to those who had conquered it. There was peace, fertility, and abundance there—vast valleys, crystal-clear water, and a clear sky—and that people multiplied within it. There, their worship of the true God flourished.

But that peace and that happiness did not last forever, because even in the midst of that land of blessing, that people fell into temptation, idolatry, and discord. It lost its vitality and was once again subjugated by pagan and power-hungry peoples. As long as they prayed and sought Me, they were strong. But when they forgot Me amid all their pleasures and vanities, they lost My grace.

77. Remember the wisdom of Solomon and the inspiration of David. The splendor of their kingdoms was great, but when they succumbed to temptation, they lost everything.

78. That people once again became subject to tribute from foreign nations and later became subjects of the emperor. The people had forgotten their covenant with Jehovah, and it was necessary for the Father to renew it so that the word of the prophets might be fulfilled—the word through which a Savior, a Messiah, had been promised to the people. The Messiah became human to save all that was lost and to teach the world the path that leads to the spiritual homeland, to the Kingdom of Heaven, to the true Land of Promise.

79. The new Liberator was Christ, who taught you meekness and who, when He found His people in bondage, taught them to “give to the Emperor what belongs to the Emperor, and to God what belongs to God,” and in this way set their souls free.

80. Just as Moses did not enter the Promised Land but only beheld its shadow from the summit of a mountain, so Christ beheld the Kingdom of Heaven from the cross, where He would await all His children.

81. How much did those who followed Me suffer! Throughout countries, provinces, and kingdoms, they were sought out and persecuted. The scourge, martyrdom, and bloodshed arose along their path, and many sought refuge deep within the earth so they could pray and utter My

name without fear. Yet how often did the executioner's hand tremble before a Christian when he saw their steadfastness and faith! How often did even the rulers tremble in their presence, or when they heard the inspired words of their victims, who died with the name of their Master on their lips.

82. Jesus' path was bloody, and this was the way the Apostles and martyrs followed. Yet the struggle ended when light finally dawned in the souls of men, souls that had been conquered and subdued by so many miracles of faith and so many sacrifices of love.

83. My Word resounded among the nations, and My teaching penetrated their hearts, and a time dawned when the peace of the Kingdom of God was felt on earth. Christ was loved by both kings and the poor, and His presence was felt in their hearts. One by one, the peoples drew near, and many hostilities vanished. My name was then spoken with love in all languages.

84. But where is that people who defeated Pharaoh and withstood the trials of the desert? Where, too, are those who subsequently defeated world empires and regimes through their sacrificial deaths, having only the Word of Jesus as their weapon? Truly, I tell you, they are on earth.

But once again I have been forgotten, and my Law and my teaching have been distorted. Therefore, I have sent the souls who have been faithful, humble, and selfless back to earth so that they may bear witness to my coming and my Word. Yet in this age I have not formed this people from a single race, nor from a single nation. For I have told you that Israel, the people of God, is founded not in the flesh but in the Spirit.

85. I am the only one who can enlighten you as to who you are, and I I will tell you. I reveal to you the purpose for which you have come, and I show you the goal toward which you must strive. You are the seed of that strong people, and you have come into this life to strive to attain the Kingdom of Peace of the Spirit and to bring light to the world, just as in another time you overcame the hardships of the desert to reach the Promised Land.

86. Therefore, I show you your inheritance and reveal your gifts to you, so that they may be the farming tools with which you till the fields and the weapons with which you fight.

87. What, then, are you afraid of? Do you wish to remain slaves? "No," your heart tells Me.

88. Through various messengers, I foretold great chaos on Earth. While some believed, even though they were still drowsy with sleep, others doubted; and so it was necessary for the news of war to reach them so

that they might awaken. It was necessary for their children to be called to arms so that they might believe My word when they saw its fulfillment.

89. Watch and pray, and do not worry about your sons, for I will make them soldiers of peace among the multitudes.

90. Elijah goes before you and the nations, paving the way and liberating souls through the light of truth. 91. Learn to discern My Word and ponder it, so that you may discover its divine essence.

92. I strengthen you and leave you My blessing.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 239

1. Feel Me, for I am very close to you. Whoever is convinced of My presence feels Me in the depths of their heart.

2. Nevertheless, I tell you once again: No one is forcing you to believe or to follow Me. The light of faith will kindle of its own accord, and it will bring your love to light.

3. You are the favored creature in this earthly realm, whom I have endowed with the gift of reason, and whom I have placed in the midst of a vast world full of works, creatures, and manifestations of My power—all of which bear witness that He who gave them life is almighty.

4. From the very beginning, I have granted human beings freedom of thought, yet they have always been slaves—at times to fanaticism, at other times to the false beliefs of the Pharaoh and the Emperor. That is why, in this age, in the face of the freedom the spirit is now attaining and the clarity that presents itself to his eyes, he is blinded, because his mind is not accustomed to this freedom.

5. Humanity had diminished its capacity to comprehend the spiritual, and therefore it succumbed to fanaticism, walked crooked paths, and became like a shadow of the will of others.

6. He had lost his freedom; he was no longer master of himself, nor of his thoughts.

7. Yet the Age of Light has come—the time when you must break your chains and spread your wings to fly freely into infinity in your quest for truth.

8. Spiritualization is freedom. Therefore, those who are hearing Me now and have understood the meaning of this liberating teaching see a vast valley opening up before them, in which they will struggle and bear witness that the time has come when God, the almighty Creator, came to establish a dialogue between Himself and humankind.

9. I have brought about that direct connection which people believed to be impossible between a God who is all-powerful, all-wise, and all-perfect, and the human creature, full of wretchedness, ignorance, and sin. It is I who have come to you.

10. Who could have imagined that a human being could converse with his Lord? You thought that this had been the exclusive privilege of the righteous and the prophets—those who, dazzled by their own visions, fell to the ground and subsequently announced the coming of the Messiah—those whose prayer was so deep and fervent that they fell into ecstasy and were able to behold the Divine.

11. Today there is hardness in people's hearts, much unbelief toward the spiritual, and people limit themselves to believing only in what they can comprehend and what they do not reject, even though deep within they never cease to sense the life that awaits them beyond death.

12. I give you this teaching by making use of a human intellect such as yours, so that you may feel this Word very close to your hearts. What does it matter that I reveal Myself through a sinful human being, if he knows how to prepare himself to receive Me?

13. What is strange about My revealing Myself in the same way when I speak to you in your dreams—when, wherever you go and wherever you stand, when you need Me most, I touch your heart with My love? There is something within you that elevates you above the world in which you live. What could it be other than the spiritual soul, which is an image of the Divine?

14. Awaken, people; understand Me. Devote yourselves to My teaching and to your spiritual soul.

15. I come to you as Master and as Father. Every teaching I give you strengthens you for the daily work that awaits you. For it is My will that, amid the chaos of worldviews and doctrines, you remain calm and be those who give the correct interpretation of My teaching.

16. Some have been surprised that I reveal Myself through a human being, and they are unsure whether this has happened according to the Father's will or out of human will. Yet I tell you: It was the Master who surprised humanity—the "chaste Bridegroom" who found the virgins asleep and their lamps extinguished.

17. There are religious communities that seek to prepare for My return, without knowing that I am already in the process of departing.

18. I called out to everyone, and indeed, My call and the rumor that I am currently revealing Myself to humanity reached every corner of the earth, along with testimonies and evidence that speak of Me: sinners who have been renewed, unbelievers who have been converted, "the dead" who have been raised, the terminally ill who have been healed, and the possessed who have been freed from their affliction.

19. But I found many to be deaf, others to have become vain in their earthly prestige, and still others too fearful to proclaim My message as the Spirit of Truth. I received and taught all who came to Me and trusted in My love.

20. When you came to this source, you all cleansed yourselves of the dust you had gathered in the world, so that you might be worthy to take

the bread from the table, and so that you might not defile the scroll of My Law.

21. The hour is approaching when judgment will make itself fully felt in the world. Every deed, every word, and every thought will be judged. From the powerful of the earth who rule the nations down to the least of them—all will be weighed on My divine scales.

22. But do not confuse justice with retribution, nor reparation with punishment. For I only allow you to reap the fruits of your sowing and to eat them, so that by their taste and their effect you may recognize whether they are good or harmful, whether you have sown good or evil.

23. The innocent blood shed by human wickedness, the grief and tears of widows and orphans, of the outcast who suffers misery and hunger—they all cry out for justice, and My perfect and loving, yet inexorable, justice descends upon them all.

24. I take from man his thrones, his pride with which he defies Me, and his power. I convince him that he is My child and that I want him to be humble, for My kingdom belongs to the humble, and I wish to give it to him as an inheritance. Remember that I said, "It is easier for a camel to pass through the eye of a needle than for a rich person to enter the kingdom of heaven."

25. Always be with Me, and you will always have My peace.

26. "Workers," consider how I come down to gather the fruits you have harvested on My estate.

27. Although I see some who are cold-hearted, others ask Me questions with interest, and some thank Me because joy bursts forth from their hearts.

28. Truly, I tell you, the effort you make today to cultivate the fields that were once barren will bring peace and joy to your souls.

29. What peace has your heart experienced after you have embraced the weary with your arms, and after you have given the light of reason to those whose mental faculties were impaired?

30. Surely you have needed much time to develop your abilities and gifts, for this development did not begin in your present material life. Yet fear or a lack of faith still prevents you from moving forward with greater confidence, even though there are many souls among you who may call themselves the firstborn of humanity.

31. You are now living in the Third Era, in which I have revealed Myself through human reason—a revelation that is now coming to an end, yet after which you will not lose Me, for I am close to everyone who knows how to seek and await Me.

32. When I once withdrew into the desert, I did not abandon humanity; rather, I thought of them and suffered for them. Later, when the earth opened to become the tomb of My body, I did not separate Myself from My children either. For beyond the death you gave Me, My Spirit rose to be the Light of Salvation in all.

33. When I tell you that My Word will come to an end in late 1950 and My Spiritual World will no longer speak to you, then understand that both the Father and His spiritual servants will continue to watch over your lives and will intercede for humanity and for every soul that is lost and in need of light.

34. Behold, I bequeath to you a New Testament that will suffer no corruption, for I have entrusted it to the temple of your heart, where I dwell. How, then, could you lose Me, when you carry Me within you?

35. You will study My teachings, in which you will find righteousness in some, wisdom and instruction in others, comfort and balm in still others, and prophecy in some as well. My Word is law and commandment, is path and goal, is love. Be vigilant, for in times of struggle, temptations will lie in wait for your steps, and the greater your resolve for renewal and your devotion to My teachings, the stronger will be the voices and calls that seek to lead you astray. Therefore, strengthen your souls so that you may attain the fortitude and strength of good soldiers.

36. May you all feel my kisses of love and peace.

37. Rest with the Master, beloved disciples. Refresh your souls and strengthen your bodies.

38. I shower My light upon all without distinction of race or class, just as I have sent great spirits to incarnate in every age and among all peoples, through whom humanity has received My divine messages, the Law, the prophecies, and the revelations.

39. Out of My love for you, I, too, became human so that you might feel Me very close to you; and even though many did not recognize Me in Jesus, light later dawned within them, and they realized their error and loved Me.

40. Once again, I give you My teaching. But instead of becoming human, I now make Myself known through him.

41. I find you spiritually straying from the path, weak and sick, weary and indifferent, within a world whose science has bestowed upon you a false sense of grandeur. When you realized that, amidst the glories of your century, you have no peace within yourselves and do not yet know the spiritual, nor find nourishment for the heart, you turned your eyes toward

the Eternal One and asked Him when the new apostles of peace and love would come to earth.

42. That is why I hold those whom I have called to hear Me responsible for peace. For they have been prepared by Me as guardians.

43. When humanity finally lifts its gaze to the Creator in search of forgiveness and comfort, one of the prophecies of the Second Era will be fulfilled. Then people will recognize My light as a guiding star that will lead their steps to the New Jerusalem, where they will find the bread of life.

44. For a long time now, the melodious bell has been ringing ceaselessly, inviting you to gather together.

45. I see sadness in your hearts because you have encountered unbelief, indifference, and mockery, which, as you feel, have pierced your hearts like thorns and thistles, since you have received this pain from your own loved ones, from your own brothers and sisters, and even from your friend.

46. Do not worry, Jesus tells you, for you are not alone. I will knock on the doors of those hearts, and they will later knock on yours. I only want you to harbor neither bitterness nor resentment, but to “watch” and be prepared.

47. Your soul is invited to my table so that it may eat the food of eternal life. Here, at this table, there is neither first nor last in their seats; all the seats you may take are close to the Master. Later, when you set out among the people to teach them, you will have only one place in your hearts to welcome and love your fellow human beings. That hour will come , and you will have to set out to take the paths that lead to the great nations of the earth, as well as to the remote regions and small villages. You will see how, everywhere, the hunger and thirst of the soul will serve as fertile ground to receive your seed.

48. The year 1950, which is destined to mark My departure, is drawing nearer, and when it has passed, the time of preparation will begin among you, so that you may then set out on your journey. I will make the hour known to each of you. I want you, when you begin your mission, to have attained a measure of spiritual maturity, to be strong in faith, and to know how to preserve yourselves in virtue. In your daily work, my inspiration will assist you, which you will receive from spirit to spirit. You will then see how many have been waiting for you!

49. In this Third Era, I will pour out immeasurable mercy upon humanity through My revelation and that of the Spiritual World, by means of your intellectual faculties. Yet even in the First Era I had spoken through the mouths of My prophets, and in the Second Era through My apostles.

50. Today I am among you once more. I have come to reap the forgotten fruit of the teaching I gave you in another time.

51. I remind you of My earlier teachings and instruct you on how to interpret them

52. I am the Book that I have opened in this era to its sixth chapter to reveal to humanity another lesson in wisdom—the wisdom they must possess to rightly call themselves “children of the light.”

53. Only when you understand the content of this message will you be able to tell the world with certainty that it was My voice you heard, that it was My word that taught you, and that the light you saw was the light radiating from the Sixth Seal.

54. From one period and stage to the next, I have revealed Myself more and more to your spirit. Could children love their Father if they did not know Him? Understand why I show you My love, let you feel My presence, and let you hear My voice.

55. Until now, your impulse to seek Me in order to find the truth, peace, and spiritual elevation has not been spontaneous.

56. You had to venture into the great spiritual desert to experience thirst, loneliness, hardships, misfortunes, hunger, and weariness. Only then did you set out in search of life-giving water, in search of an oasis, longing for that trail that leads you to lands of peace.

57. How many lessons has the desert of your life revealed to you! How much have you learned in the struggle of life, and how much have you been strengthened through pain! Tomorrow, when you have entered the Promised Land of the Spirit, and the gates of the New Jerusalem open to welcome you into their bosom of peace, you will bless the time of your atonement, which was your journey through the vast desert of trials and purification.

58. Moses strengthened his people spiritually throughout the entire journey through the desert, and Joshua led the multitudes into the Promised Land—a land that was only a symbol or representation of the eternal and true homeland promised to your spirit.

59. Now it is Elijah who, unseen, goes before a people a hundred times greater, to lead you step by step along the desert path to the goal of your pilgrimage, which will be the homeland of the righteous, of souls filled with true love and true wisdom.

60. Do you know what will bring you closer to that promised kingdom? Your works of love, mercy, and humility.

61. Today, My people do not know who they are, nor where they are, nor what they are to do. But when spiritualists appear throughout the

world—preaching with words and bearing witness through their deeds to the light that my teaching inspires in them—all will become one, recognize one another, and finally unite, thus forming the new people of Israel, who will be the bulwark of spiritualization and the true interpreters of the Father's Law.

62. With My light, I mark all those who are to follow Me in this age. My light will flow down from spirit to spirit.

63. In the Second Era, it was the blood of My sacrificial death that flowed into the hearts to enlighten the souls.

64. In the First Era, the symbolic act of marking the door of the home with the blood of an innocent lamb was the Father's commandment for that people whom I set on the path of divine revelations from that moment onward.

65. Throughout the Three Ages, the Lord has reliably marked those who must follow Him, although I tell you that the seal of My love is indelibly imprinted on every soul for all time.

66. Hear My teaching and reflect upon it, you disciples who have been granted the grace to hear Me at this time. For later you will have to explain My teachings to the people.

67. Do not think that My Word must be heard through human messengers in all nations. No, disciples, the time is drawing near when My proclamation through these messengers will fall silent. Yet a people will remain as witnesses, through whose words and deeds humanity will hear Me. The testimony and explanation you give of My teaching will be the preparation that people must receive in order to begin the dialogue from spirit to spirit.

68. Behold how many people in this age are studying the Scriptures of bygone times, reflecting on the prophets, and trying to grasp the promises Christ made regarding His return.

69. Hear how they say, "The Master is near"—"The Lord is already here," or, "He will come soon," and add, "The signs of His return are clear and evident."

70. Some seek and call upon Me; others feel My presence; still others sense My coming in the Spirit.

71. Oh, if only everyone already had that thirst for knowledge, if only everyone had that longing to know the highest truth!

72. Many do not know that I have come into the world, that I reveal Myself to people through the human faculty of reason, and since they do not know that I have been among you, they can know even less that the fulfillment of My Word is already near.

73. Yet I tell you once more that this people will emerge from obscurity into the light to bear witness to My coming.

74. I do not want people to discover this people today, for its insignificant and imperfect works would be, in their eyes—instead of awakening people's faith—a denial of the spiritualization proclaimed by My teaching.

75. How would the world judge you if it saw your ingratitude? How would those who hunger and thirst for the soul judge you if they saw your negligence and selfishness? Yet I still trust in you and continue to give you My instruction.

76. Days will come when messengers, missionaries, and apostles will set out from among this people and sow this seed among tribes, provinces, villages, cities, and nations, and in them I will reveal the good disciple of Jesus.

77. Those who bear witness to My truth will be people of strong spirit. Nothing will be able to stop them on their path, and through them I will give great proofs of My power.

78. In light of the testimony of love given by one of my workers, people of faith will set out, spread my message, and go to other countries to bring the light. And they, too, will win over hearts and peoples with their faith, love, and spiritual depth.

79. The struggle will be great, intense, yet fruitful, for the earth is fertile at that time. Beforehand, it will be shaken so that it may be prepared when the seed reaches it.

80. I tell you this, O people, because before you set out with your testimony, you must witness the war of worldviews, the struggle between religious communities, and the conflict between doctrines. There My justice will be evident, and then, in the midst of such great confusion, you will hear those who ask, "Where is the truth? Where is the light?"

81. These fear-filled questions will mark the right time for your coming, O people.

82. You will come full of humility and knowledge to answer every question, full of confidence in the victory of truth, thinking not of saving your own lives, nor of surviving the critical moments unscathed, but of the hearts that my teaching wins over through your words and works of love.

83. Do not fear for your lives, disciples, for I must tell you that in this time it will not be your lives or your blood with which you will give humanity the best testimony of My truth.

84. Times pass, customs change, and people evolve: Today they will demand from you love, sincerity, and a willingness to help as proof in order to believe in the truth of the teaching you will preach.

85. The times when the proclaimed Word was believed only through the sacrifice of one's life or the sealing with blood are over. Therefore, I tell you that instead of preparing yourselves to die as victims of those who persecute you, you should prepare to bear witness to the truth through your lives—in deeds, words, and example.

86. For a long time now, this people has been walking under My divine mercy, inspired by the essence of My Word, advancing step by step along the path. But since the Master saw that His disciples could not yet be Masters, He hid them from prying eyes with His mantle of mercy and said to them: "Gather around Me, learn My lesson, so that you may cast off your faults. Allow your feelings to be refined and purified here, close to My Fatherly Heart; then you will be able to love your fellow human beings in a pure way."

87. Yes, people, do not allow the world to be the one to correct or awaken you. For when people become judges, they are cruel, inhuman, and unyielding.

88. There is no compassion or mercy among people. What kind of justice can you really expect from your fellow human beings? You have no choice but to prepare yourselves in truth and in the Spirit and to trust in Me, your Lord, in whom there is mercy and therefore justice.

89. Behold how I am preparing you for the time following My revelation through the human intellect, for then you will move forward on your own toward the full realization of the Third Era. Then you will draw closer to the perfect dialogue between My Spirit and yours—a dialogue that humanity has never before attained. It will not be the voice that Moses heard on the mountain—a physically audible voice amid the rumble of thunder. Nor will it be the human voice that people heard through Jesus, nor the form you have today, in which you hear Me through a person in a state of ecstasy. For this, too, will soon pass away, just as those forms or means passed away that the Lord used in other times to speak to His children.

90. Now direct communion with your Father is coming to you, when your spiritual soul has learned to free itself from its body, when it knows and correctly interprets the divine language, when your heart is truly a sanctuary in which pure, simple, and exalted worship of God exists.

91. People: This grace of communicating with Me from spirit to spirit will not be granted only to you. You must understand that this is a capacity

belonging to the spiritual soul, which, when developed, brings people closer to God by connecting them with the spiritual realm. Today, that connection still seems difficult or impossible to you. But truly, I tell you, once you have attained the preparation that spiritualization bestows, you will experience that this way of connecting with the Father and the Spiritual World is the simplest and easiest of all that you have practiced.

92. The dialogue from spirit to spirit has a far-reaching, infinite significance. In it lies the foundation for the development of all your abilities and all your gifts.

93. In it you will discover the book of eternal wisdom. In prayer, you will feel enlightened by great inspirations. Intuition will be a compass in your life, and the healing balm will flow directly from the beyond into your hands. All gifts that have lain dormant until now will awaken from their slumber and blossom in the human heart. And when spiritualization has then become a reality among you, your hand may be like that of my Apostle John; and in the hour of your inspiration, you will write down all that the divine voice dictates to you through the Spirit. In this message, you will receive all that the messenger, with his limited ability to express himself, was unable to convey; just as you will also feel the clear and luminous prophecy reaching your understanding, so as to make the path recognizable to *the* generations that will follow those who usher in the era of spiritualization.

94. When those times come, and you speak to large crowds, you shall not say that you speak under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit. You shall let people discover the truth at the heart of that inspiration.

95. Remember: When I spoke to the crowds, there was also one who—amazed by the wisdom of My words or the righteousness of My deeds—approached Me to ask, “Are You the Son of God? Are You the Messiah?” To which I simply replied, “*You* have said it.”

96. If you study My revelation thoroughly, you will realize that it will not cease in 1950, but that it will continue, for the Word of God is eternal and has never ceased to enlighten His children. Yet this form of revelation through a human medium will certainly cease at the hour determined by My Will, giving way to the time when I will reveal Myself through your spirit.

97. Let no one say that I will depart, nor believe that the Spiritual World, which has manifested itself among this people, will then rest, for you would be very far from the truth. Know even now and believe what I tell you: that in the days when you no longer hear this Word, you will begin to feel the Master’s presence within you, that you will understand

the preparation you must maintain to make yourselves worthy of any grace, and that you will seek ways not to stray from those blessed beings who are like lighthouses or stars illuminating your life's path.

98. I promise you that I will give you proof of My presence at each of your gatherings, whenever you, too, give Me proof of your spiritual elevation.

99. Be vigilant, people, for even among you, among this people, the unprepared will rise up as false prophets—those who have been unable to penetrate to the core of My Word—and will claim that they have spirit-to-spirit communication, and that the Father commands this or the Master commands that, even though this is not the truth.

100. Awaken, disciples. None of you who hear these words shall fall prey to such delusions, nor allow falsehood to arise in your midst or let vanity blind anyone. I have taught all of you to distinguish good fruit from bad, truth from deception.

101. Give your brothers and sisters what you have attained through your spiritual growth and your merits. But never attempt to give something you have not yet attained.

102. I tell you that those who prophesy falsely, who lie to exalt themselves among their brothers and sisters or to feel like prophets without actually being so, will later be exposed by the masses and will have to shed many tears to once again belong among those who stand up for the truth and love it.

103. I say to you, people, wake up, for dangerous times are coming upon you!

104. You will also be questioned by your fellow human beings, to whom your worship will seem strange. After observing you, they will condemn you because you have no altar, because you have no images or symbols, ceremonies, or rites. But do not be concerned, beloved people. You will speak and say that your worship is spiritual, that you build the sanctuary or the church within your hearts, that the offering consists of all the deeds you perform in your life, and that your conscience tells you whether they are worthy to be presented to God, and that your prayer takes place from spirit to spirit.

105. When you speak clearly, you will leave your critics astounded, and they will leave you in peace, for they will realize that you have spoken the truth and that there is no error upon which to base an attack against you.

106. Those who defend My teaching in this way will be called "disciples of Spiritualism," for they will confirm their words with their deeds. They

will not be among those who assert one thing and contradict it with their actions.

I see many who call themselves Spiritualists yet spend their entire lives worshiping objects they call symbols. What will people think of them when they discover such a contradiction?

I am still giving them time to reflect, to purify their religious practices, and to renew their lives. Some will heed My call; others will be rebellious because their fanaticism has blinded them.

107. I will bless those who turn away from their errors to walk the path of spiritualization. I will bless those who spurn their idols, and those who, after having danced around the Golden Calf, renounce their materialism and take up the cross of spiritualization.

108. O people, your Master tells you: Watch over the innocence of your children; pray for the little ones. I do not want these generations to inherit the remnants of your former fanaticism. Be their teachers. Bear in mind that their spirit has not yet revealed its purpose to the body, for it expects you to first lead them onto the path of light.

What does the Master mean by this? That you, the parents of the family, have the duty to shape your children's hearts so that they may serve as a foundation for the works of the Spirit.

109. Your tenderness and your intelligence to guide them, your wisdom to lead and correct them, and your love to soothe their suffering will be the chisel that shapes and refines the moral and intellectual essence of those generations.

110. Your best and most valuable legacy for your children will be that which enables them to form a strong people, a united, healthy, fraternal family that benefits all. But for this to happen, you must strive to leave them a beautiful example by loving one another.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 240

1. Prepare yourselves, for on this day I say to you: Whoever believes in Mary must believe in her purity. For she was chosen from among all women to be the symbol of immaculate perfection as a woman and as a mother. She was to be the model in the world of tenderness, love, gentleness, and chastity.

2. She is the perfect model for every woman, for the task of all women is difficult, noble, and self-denying to the point of self-sacrifice. Her heart must harbor the finest feelings; in her womb, the human being is formed. A woman awakens love in a child's heart, guides the child's feelings toward goodness, dries the child's tears when it cries, and comforts it when it suffers. It is the mother who teaches a person their first prayer and reveals the existence of the Creator to them. The shadow of the mother accompanies a person until the end of their earthly journey, just as Mary was present at the foot of the cross during the sacrificial death of her most beloved Son and received in her womb the mortal body of Him who gave His life out of love for humanity.

3. Great is a woman's spiritual task; her heart, her mind, and her womb are sensitive, and all her nerve fibers are delicate. Only in this way can she be capable of fulfilling her lofty mission and drinking her bitter cup.

4. Physically, men and women are different, but spiritually they are equal. They are all souls striving for perfection.

5. I have placed woman at man's side to sweeten his existence, to fill it with joy.

6. In a woman's life, the man is her shield, her guardian, her lord. For in him I have placed My light, My law, and My strength.

7. Thus have I united you in this world and laid out before you the path you must follow.

8. Know yourselves, and then you can serve as examples and offer guidance to your fellow human beings.

9. You encounter people of different religious beliefs and live together with them in the same world. However, do not be eager to set out to teach unless you first follow My teaching. First attain full conviction in what you have learned, so that you may be teachers. Do not deceive yourselves, and do not create difficulties for yourselves.

10. Carry my fundamental revelations in your spirit so that they may serve as a standard for your life.

11. Through this spiritual instruction, acquire the knowledge necessary for the life of the soul. Be vigilant, for on your path you will encounter

many different views on Spiritualism, and you must be prepared so that you do not follow a false path.

12. Maintain the necessary preparation so that at every moment of your life you are ready to leave this world.

13. Know that during its upcoming stay in the Spiritual World, the soul will not be able to enjoy the eternal bliss of which it dreams. Nor will it suffer eternally as a result of its transgressions. For you know the foundation of My teaching, which is love. Therefore, each will receive according to their deeds and feelings of repentance, and this will awaken within the soul, to an even greater degree, the ideal of perfection.

14. Do not believe, either, that it is during the course of material life that the soul enjoys bliss or receives punishment.

15. The soul purifies and perfects itself, for its intuition and My revelation tell it that it originates from the Divine and must return to It.

16. Therefore, I grant the soul as many opportunities as it needs to achieve its full development and attain its eternal bliss in Me.

17. Spiritualism is the revelation that unveils and teaches you everything you possess and carry within you. It enables you to recognize that you are a work of God, that you are not merely matter, that there is something beyond your “flesh” that elevates you above the plane of nature that surrounds you and above the filth of your passions.

18. When a person attains spirituality, every commandment and every teaching will become a part of the light of his soul. Even if his memory retains not a single sentence or word of My instruction, he will carry its essence within himself, because he has understood it, because he feels it, and because he follows it.

19. The spiritualist must be the pure Christian who knows and follows the teaching of Christ, the Divine Master, who redeemed humanity in His tireless endeavor to bequeath to them His own kingdom of love, in order to make them *one* great family.

20. Now, in the Third Era, enlightened by the light of the Holy Spirit, you recognize that the teachings I have given you throughout the three eras have been based on the same principles, and that it was only the outward form that changed from one era to the next.

21. Thus, in the First Era, there was such simplicity in your lives and in your hearts, and you were so close to nature, that I revealed Myself in harmony with all of that. In the radiant nature, you saw and felt My presence, and your soul was enraptured by the contemplation of its wonders, through which you understood the will of your Lord.

22. In the Second Era, when selfishness had already taken root in people's hearts and their minds had awakened to evil, I was born among you to make you understand that what you practiced as worship of the Divine, and the deeds you performed for one another were not what I had commanded you, and therefore would not bring you salvation—that what you did was merely a superficial fulfillment of the law in the eyes of men, yet in your hearts you harbored hypocrisy and selfishness.

23. It was necessary for Jesus to show you the principles by which you should live and from which you had strayed.

24. I showed you all my gentleness, my love, my wisdom, and my mercy, and I drank the cup of suffering with you, so that your hearts might be moved and your minds awakened. Their hearts had to be born anew to goodness, and the pain of seeing Me crucified out of love for them was like a thorn meant to remind them that you must all suffer for the sake of love in order to reach the Father. My promise to everyone who wishes to take up their cross and follow Me was eternal peace, the highest bliss that has no end in the Spirit.

25. My promise in this age is based on the same principle; it is the same, but you will truly have to make use of it until you are purified.

26. From the time when I inscribed My Law of Love and Justice in your spirit with My blood, to the present time in which you live, I find your souls to be more developed. Your capacity for comprehension and your understanding are greater; your abilities and strengths are now sufficient to receive My new revelations.

27. Today you are able to distinguish false doctrines from the true ones on your own. Nevertheless, this is a time of trial for the soul, for worldviews, theories, teachings, religions, and "sciences" have emerged from all sides, whose influence sometimes unsettles the mind of the weak, who do not know which path to follow.

28. This time is decisive, for people will take definitive steps on the spiritual path.

29. Many dark blindfolds will fall away; fanaticism and idolatry will vanish; many visions regarding the course of events will be erased; and traditions will be uprooted. Then everything that is transitory will be abandoned.

30. My children, be content with your circumstances; feel no envy toward those who live better than you. Remember that it is in humility that you draw nearer to Me and serve Me better.

31. Pay attention to where you are going, how you view life, and what you do with the blessings I have placed at your disposal.

32. I give you My love. My love is with you.

33. Whoever doubts Christ as He reveals Himself in this Third Era also doubts Jesus as a human being in the Second Era, for My love and My essence are one and the same. If you wish to have a better understanding of the legacy that the Divine Master left you at that time, you must observe how, to the extent that the development of your soul has gradually permitted it, My wisdom and My revelations have manifested in your lives with ever-greater clarity.

34. If you wish to penetrate the mystery of the teaching that I will you to know, then cast aside within yourselves the fear of the unknown, prepare yourselves through spiritualization—which is respect and humility—and then I will reveal many things to you. When the eyes of your spirit open, you will see Christ there, walking along the paths of suffering of those in need, still bearing His cross of love and letting His blood flow down upon so many of humanity's afflictions. You will see the Master pouring out His mercy upon all; you will discover that even in the spiritual realm He is surrounded by disciples who eagerly heed His Word and His sermon, who are enlightened by His inspirations so that they may then send their light to those who live in darkness.

35. Thus will you see Him when you are able to penetrate into the spiritual realm. Thus will you come to know your Lord a little better. If you seek to know what the Holy Spirit is, you will discover Him in the light of wisdom that emanates from the Divine Word. There you will come to know Him as infinite intelligence, as spiritual grace that enlightens you and at the same time comforts and heals you.

36. Therefore, when you hear this Word through the messenger, you must seek its meaning, for in it lies the essence of My teaching.

37. Once you have penetrated the Word that Christ gave you as a human being and as a Spirit, you will have the knowledge of what your God is—the Trinity of His revelations—and then you will love Him in truth and believe in Him in all the forms in which He has come to you.

38. Once you have attained this elevation, you will be like those exalted spirits who come invisibly as teachers to enlighten the minds of people and guide them onto the path of goodness. You will not make yourselves known by using human minds. Yet you will exert a positive influence on all who are preparing themselves in this world. You will enlighten and inspire them. Your communication will take place from spirit to spirit, and when you have fulfilled this task, another level of ascent will present itself before you. Thus, in this way, souls reach the bosom of the Father—

purifying and perfecting themselves until they can merge with the purest light of the Divine Spirit.

39. I am already preparing you for the next stage you will ascend. I do not speak of the others to you, for you would not understand them. It is enough for you to know that there are seven stages or levels that you must traverse. At each one, you will encounter a grace for your soul that will serve as a help to you in taking the next step, until you reach the presence of God and the fulfillment of My promises for everyone who follows Me to the final goal.

40. Your minds are not capable of comprehending this entire lesson. For even now, whenever you think about seeing Me, you imagine Me as a being like yourselves in physical form. But let no one expect to be reunited with his material body in order to live eternally in My bosom. This is not the "resurrection of the flesh" of which the Apostles spoke to you. Only the soul will come to know eternity, after it has appeared time and again in various bodies on earth and has thereafter, as a spiritual being, traveled the path to its end.

41. The Last Judgment, as humanity has interpreted it, is a mistake. My judgment is not one that lasts an hour or a day. It has been weighing upon you for quite some time. Yet truly, I tell you, the dead bodies are destined—and have followed their destiny—to merge with the natural realm corresponding to them; for wh ly belongs to the earth shall return to the earth, just as the spiritual shall strive toward *its* homeland, which is My bosom. But I also tell you this: that at your judgment you will be your own judges; for your conscience, your self-knowledge, and your intuition will tell you to what extent you are praiseworthy and in which spiritual abode you must dwell. You will clearly see the path you must follow, for when you receive the light of My divinity, you will recognize your deeds and assess your merits.

42. In the "Spiritual Valley" there are many confused and troubled beings. Bring them My message and My light when you one day enter it.

43. Even now you can practice this form of mercy through prayer, by which you can connect with them. Your voice will resound where they dwell and awaken them from their deep slumber. They will weep and purify themselves with their tears of repentance. At that moment, they will have received a ray of light, for then they will comprehend their past vanities, their errors, and their sins.

44. How great is the soul's pain when conscience awakens it! How it humbles itself then before the gaze of the Supreme Judge! How humbly do pleas for forgiveness, vows, and blessings upon My name spring from

the very depths of its being! Now the soul recognizes that it cannot approach the Father's perfection, and so it turns its gaze toward the earth, where it failed to make use of the time and trials that offered opportunities to draw nearer to the goal, and asks for another body to atone for its transgressions and fulfill its unfulfilled tasks.

45. Who, then, ensured justice? Was it not the Spirit itself that judged itself?

46. *My* Spirit is a mirror in which you must gaze upon yourselves, and it will reveal to you the degree of purity you possess.

47. As soon as you are in the spiritual realm, your spirit will enlighten you about yourselves. Your memory will become clear, and you will recall what you have forgotten. Why, then, do you fear My justice, since you receive nothing more than what you deserve? Why not, instead, fear your own deeds even now? See how graciously I allow your intellect to comprehend the mystery of what your judgment is.

48. Renounce fanaticism, which is very far from the truth. Reflect on My teachings, which contain a doctrine of peace, light, and blessing.

49. Even if you forget those who have passed into the "Spiritual Valley"—the Master forgets no one.

50. Even in the spiritual realm, there are those who sleep, who have closed their eyes to the light of truth, who wander aimlessly, dragging chains of self-reproach, confusion, and pain with them.

51. I have called you to tell you that you can do good not only by healing the sick and showing the way to your fellow human beings who dwell with you on Earth, but also to the beings who live in the beyond. Among them, too, are the sick, the lost, and those in need of love and comfort. They are the ones who are purifying themselves through suffering in order to enter My presence in a state of purity. But you can help them in their atonement with your prayers, your compassion, and your generous thoughts, and thereby shorten their time of suffering.

52. My teaching of universal love will unite all souls and bring them closer together, without drawing a dividing line between the realms of existence, and will cause beings to love one another with spiritual love.

53. Legions of beings of darkness descend upon humanity like storm clouds, causing upheavals, confusing thoughts, and darkening the hearts of people. And although humanity possesses weapons to defend itself against these treacherous attacks, some do not know how to use them, and others do not even suspect that they possess them.

54. The influence of those forces is evident in wars, murder, and base passions. You who have opened your eyes to the light and know the

spiritual weapons of love and justice that I have entrusted to you—pray for the world and for the Spiritual World; reconcile those who hate one another; teach them to love, to forgive, and to pray.

55. But remember also that the good deeds you perform on earth will be a light that illuminates confused souls, and that your prayers for them will be a balm that frees them from their confusion. Fight against temptations and evil inspirations so that you may witness the victory of the light.

56. Prepare yourselves, for the message you will have to bring to humanity is intended to help them recognize their qualities and abilities, some of which are unknown and others undeveloped.

57. You shall teach through good works, restore health to those whom science has given up, and save the souls of those whom people had told were condemned to eternal punishment . Both groups will recognize the glory of My work, and a dark veil will fall from their eyes.

58. This is the time when I will reveal Myself, when I will make Myself felt in all, and when I will speak to the world.

59. I say to you on this day: Blessed are those who follow the example of Mary on their path by preserving purity in their souls. Mary is purity and meekness. Whoever loves her should take her as a model in these things. It will do you no good to repeat her name or to say that you love her if your actions do not correspond to these words.

60. Recognize true human and spiritual values; do not let yourselves be seduced by the false splendor of earthly glories. Your light can already reveal to you all that is false. Recognize that there are many works which, though they display purity, contain only darkness and lead you down dark paths that appear to be glorious.

61. Therefore, you through whom I reveal Myself, understand the responsibility you have assumed to demonstrate, in your lives, in your conduct, and in your trials, a worthy fulfillment of the words that come from your lips during the moments of My revelation. The people have their eyes fixed upon you, expecting you to demonstrate spiritual elevation in your actions. You must be like a clear mirror. For even if the actions of those who have not heard Me in this time and who call themselves servants of God are not always acceptable, the world observes them without surprise. But if it sees the same impermissible actions in you, those who observe you will certainly be outraged, because they will not understand that, even though you possess this grace within you, you can still commit acts that contradict the teaching you have received.

The Master tells you: Beware of scandals from the moment you have resolved to follow Me. Remember that from that day on, your soul has spurned everything that could harm you. You must then remain on the path of goodness and feel the full weight of your responsibility.

If you serve Me, if you have surrendered yourselves to My will, it is because you have come to know Me, because you are completely certain of the truth of My revelation, and no doubt exists within you.

62. When I have seen you devoted to My service in this way, I have told you that you are performing a great work of mercy toward your fellow human beings. I have already told you that the spiritual fulfillment of your mission does not prevent you from fulfilling any of your human duties. No one should seek to complicate the simplicity of My teaching. Pass on the essence of My teaching and let people be inspired by it.

63. How extraordinary it seems to you that My divine will has united with your intellectual faculties! In response, I tell you that this is the most natural thing of all, since it involves God, who is Spirit, and human beings, who, by virtue of their spirit, are like their Creator. You would like to penetrate many mysteries that you are not yet permitted to know, and I tell you only that it will not be science that reveals them to you, but the spirit, by virtue of its love for its Creator.

64. Reveal My work with the same simplicity with which I have entrusted it to you, and then your fellow human beings will understand it according to the level of development they have attained. If your actions can demonstrate that you are worthy of the glories you receive, your work will be admirable, and through you, people will come to believe in Me.

65. I welcome your soul into My presence so that it may leave behind its weariness and the hardships of the world.

66. From various parts of the earth, you come here longing for My instruction and My peace. When you then hear My Word, you feel the fatherly warmth, and your heart is calmed.

67. There are those who would gladly follow you to the gathering place where I give you My Word, but fear of the world holds them back. Others, on the other hand, look upon you with contempt, even when an inner voice tells them that the path you are following is the right one, and that it is the one that leads to the truth—even when they hear the cries of the unleashed elements and the extraordinary events that proclaim that a new era has dawned: the time of judgment, the forerunner of the time of grace.

I have made Myself known in every place on earth and in every heart. I speak to them through inspiration, through intuition, and through dreams or revelations.

68. I am currently preparing future generations who will not be torn between doubt and faith, and who will give the writings of the books I will leave you their true value and correct interpretation.

69. They will announce the fulfillment of the prophecies of earlier times.

70. I will entrust the writings of this present age to your care, so that you may make them known to all those who have not heard My Word. Your true struggle will begin only after My departure.

71. My teaching, your manner of worship, and your actions will serve as judges for all those who might come from sects and churches to investigate. It will not be necessary for you to point out their errors to them. On the contrary, you shall welcome them sincerely and lovingly and show them My work in its entirety.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 241

1. I welcome you, people who come to be nourished by the divine Word, which is the bread of the soul. I come to you out of the love I have for you. Oh, you people who are drawn only toward pain, blood, and fear! The shadows of materialism have darkened people's vision, and so they cannot see the path to their redemption.

2. At least you who hear Me, rejoice in My Word and find comfort in Me. For this humanity has led its reason and emotions astray, since, instead of striving for the truth, it strives for confusion. The great human minds today flourish in crime, and they make that their ideal.

That is why I have long told those whom I call My disciples that, if they carry out the mission I have entrusted to them, their example will have such an influence on the lives, thoughts, and words of others that they will be able to say: "Today I am using my mind, which I once considered useless."

3. Disciple: When the human spirit raises itself up, frees itself, and works in the realms that rightfully belong to it, the cup of suffering that this world drinks will come to an end. Once spiritualization blossoms in the mind and heart of humankind, there will be a blossoming in every aspect of your lives. – I am speaking specifically to those who strive to be My disciples and in whom I find sensitivity when they hear Me.

4. My people, ensure that not a single moment of your life is wasted. Love one another, and feel the pain of not having done so sooner. Reflect deeply on the essential good and bad deeds of your past. For from this reflection, good fruits will grow for you, and then think of the future. Ask yourselves: "What have I prepared for the times to come?"

You will realize that you have something to say to humanity, that you must do something to awaken it from that slumber which prevents it from seeing the shroud with which death currently covers it and constantly threatens it—that you must do something so that it may awaken and hear the voice of conscience.

5. Oh, you human vanities! Oh, you people who seek your flourishing and your glory on this earth!

6. To utter words that kill, you have erected a throne from which you issue your commands for war, for the invocation of destruction and death!

7. What is human intelligence if it is not united with spiritualization, which is conscience, justice, and mercy? With what words will those people answer to God who, with their light, have invented the great weapons of destruction? How will they atone for the guilt they are

currently incurring? How will they cope with the harvest of what they have sown?

8. And to all who speak of Me and call themselves My disciples and servants, I ask: What are you doing in these moments, and what have you done to protect the world?

9. O children who hear Me at this time! Work in My work of love; hasten to devote that part of your lives which I ask of you to the welfare of your neighbors—which will also be for your own good.

10. My work needs soldiers. Why not lose your lives on this spiritual front, since you are giving them up on the battlefields anyway without any benefit?

11. Make use of the time I ask of you by teaching, by giving lectures full of love and knowledge, by softening and awakening hearts. Look upon My divine Being as it devotes itself to the task of loving you, protecting you, and saving you. Remember that even as a human being, I dedicated My entire life to you. Do not be content with reaping only a few seeds. What will be the offering or gift that you place in My hand when you enter what you call the "Hereafter"? I gave you water from My spring in abundance. Do you intend to give Me back only a few drops? Bear witness through your good deeds.

12. The spiritual gifts that have been revealed to you during this time have come to light to help you pour those crystal-clear waters onto the souls of your fellow human beings. Learn from your Master, who has always shown Himself to you as a source of love, as a constant gift, as a burning light to illuminate the heart of those who suffer. Is not every one of My words like a torch on the path of the traveler who is on his way to the goal of his destiny? Is this message not a new revelation that brings you closer to God?

13. Only those who feel and live by My teaching and My law will be able to call themselves "teachers" in My work. This word leads you there, so that you may recognize the loftiness and depth within it. For *the* spirit that wishes to be great is interested only in great works. The small spirit strives only for small things; and in order to believe, it must, with pain, part with the superfluous and draw strength from the love of its Father.

14. The great spirit, on the other hand, sacrifices even what you might consider his most cherished possessions for the sake of his lofty ideal or his mission of love.

15. Are you amazed that My disciples of the Second Era have left everything to follow Me, and have given you everything out of love for you?

16. My Word invites everyone to return to the path of love. There, many will be ashamed of having felt hatred or resentment toward their fellow human beings, of not having continued to love them. Then, with the pain and at the same time the joy of repentance, they will embrace them again from the heart. Then spiritualization will manifest itself, and the earthly and human will fade away.

17. I will tell you even more about the great souls: They are not sensitive to insults, nor are they weak in the face of blows. They view such pettiness with equanimity and look upon those who commit them with compassion. They rise above these trifles and focus only on what is great.

18. You will all have to endure great trials. You must be very strong so as not to lose heart and thereby avoid the shame of your weakness.

You who have heard these words and have come to this table laden with good food and have been nourished by my wisdom—be strong and encourage your fellow human beings through your love.

19. Whoever does good is an apostle of Christ. Yet he will not need titles to attest to this, nor will it be necessary for him to boast of it.

20. What will you say to Me when I reveal to you the painful events of the future? What could you offer to the uninitiated who come to you seeking comfort?

21. I tell you only this: Sow My seed. This teaching is your legacy. If you know how to penetrate the depths of your soul, you will find there the Messiah, who ceaselessly returns to your heart to illuminate it with His light.

22. Those who will come tomorrow to learn of My coming can be divided into two groups: those who come doubting and leave believing and contrite, because the love of My Word has touched them; and those who come unbelieving and will remain just as dissatisfied, because they are more body than soul , more narrow-minded than reflective. But to you who have been called My new disciples, and who have been marked by the Holy Spirit, I say: When will you begin to enlighten the world through the example of your works of love?

23. Listen: When I was with you on earth, people came to Me in droves—people in high positions, full of vanity, rulers who secretly sought Me out to hear Me. Some admired Me, but out of fear they did not admit it openly; others rejected Me. Crowds of people came to Me—men, women, and children—and listened to Me in the morning, in the afternoon, and at night, and they always found the Master ready to give them the Word of God. They saw that the Master forgot Himself, and they could not understand at what hour He ate so that His body would not

grow weak and His voice would not grow hoarse. The reason was that they did not know that Jesus drew strength from His own Spirit and found nourishment within Himself.

24. Likewise, you too will one day discover that the one who, inspired by Divine Love, dedicates his life to the task of comforting, supporting, and loving his fellow human beings will find within his own soul an unknown strength and nourishment that sustains him, without ever growing weary in the struggle, even for a moment.

25. In this way, I will make Myself known among that people who are the same as they are today and who tomorrow will form a single community throughout the world: the people of God.

26. Learn from Me and make use of your gifts so that you may pay the great debt you owe to yourselves and to humanity. Accept your atonement willingly, and do not desire to settle this debt with something that pleases you and is not difficult for you. For often you will have to make sacrifices or renounce things.

27. I do not ask for your lives, but only a few hours—just a portion of your time.

28. Remember that in order to be with you, Jesus left His Mother—that most loving Mother, who was the only thing He had on earth. He separated Himself from her in life and lay in her arms only when He was taken down lifeless from the cross. I do not ask so much of you, but only a small part of what I gave you and taught you.

29. Give your lives by comforting the afflicted, healing the sick, and rescuing those who have gone astray, but do not allow yourselves to be killed simply to show that you are willing to die for Me.

30. In My teaching, there shall be neither the accused nor the accuser, neither the offended nor the offender. In it, there shall be only those who strive to evolve upward through the practice of My teachings.

31. You possess everything you need to reach Me: the world is a school, life is a textbook, and My inspiration is a light. I am the Master; humanity are My disciples. Therefore, I call out to you ceaselessly, and I tell you: there is room for all of you in My love.

32. Do not leave Me alone in My teachings; do not be cold in the face of this love that I offer you. Remember that through human lips, the Word of My Spirit enlightens you.

33. If you say on earth that I have brought you religions through My teaching and My law, I tell you that in My eyes there is only one form of worship, and that is love—love for the Father, for one's neighbors or fellow human beings, and for all that has come forth from the Creator.

34. That supreme divine commandment to love one another will be the law that unites all people, enlightening them so that they may feel themselves to be brothers and sisters, protect one another, stand by one another, guard one another against temptation, and acknowledge one another without taking offense at differences in race or religious beliefs.

35. Imagine such a world, and you will envision it in peace, as a single family governed by the laws of love, respect, and justice.

36. These prophecies will come true, for your world is not doomed to be a valley of darkness and sin forever.

37. Virtue will shine in the hearts of people like flowers in gardens. For I tell you: Flowers, in their beauty, resemble the ideas and inspirations that flow from God to save sinners.

38. Come near; this is your path; here is bread for the poor and comfort for the afflicted. Come and fear nothing.

39. Blessed people of Israel, the Father says to you: Hear the voice of your conscience; cultivate your intellectual faculties, for I will leave My Word indelibly inscribed within each of you. Hear the living Word that I am currently pouring out, which flows from the Source of Wisdom, which is My Spirit.

40. I have opened all paths so that all My children may come to Me. Now is the time of awakening, in which I will clearly reveal My Word of past times and the new revelations— —which I will give you, and which are the completion, the third part of the book of which you will be the possessors.

41. I have lifted the veil before you that concealed the greatness of My teaching. In the Second Era, I gave you the seed so that you might sow it, nurture it, and present it at the appropriate time.

42. Yet I have demanded fruit from the commissioned sowers, and after a long period of time, I have reaped only a small harvest. I had already told you: New generations will come to the earth, and they will receive My final message. I am currently preparing them, and I tell you: The time has come when I ushered in this new age.

43. The Forerunner initiated the first workers of My work, and afterward the Master opened the book to reveal its entire contents, which are light, wisdom, and salvation for humanity. Thus, that moment of grace came for you. I brought together men and women of different faiths and worldviews. I looked into their hearts and saw only bitterness and disappointment. And when they heard My Word, they did not reject it, they did not close their hearts to it, they did not question it, but received it with love and respect.

44. I ensured that they devoted themselves to the study of all the manifestations of My Divinity, and they found them credible, full of great significance, and their hearts were encouraged. But the moment came when I said to them, “I have caressed you; you have delighted in My caresses, but now it is time to fight.” And the lips that had previously been awkward and silent spoke words with the Divine. I poured out My Word through them, and they became My spokespeople.

Others whom I found full of faith, I made into church leaders and said to them: Draw the hearts to you and form congregations from them. Arm yourselves with spiritual strength, for you will clash with the hardness of people’s hearts. You will wrestle with the unbelievers, for the seed of Thomas has been watered and has sprouted in hearts. Yet I will uproot this seed and stand by you in your work. Each of you will be like a torch that illuminates the path of your fellow human beings.

When the time of My revelation comes to an end, and you communicate with Me only from spirit to spirit, you will continue to teach. And people will marvel and ask where you learned what you know. You will then show them the book of your heart, in which My instruction is imprinted and from which new inspirations will spring forth.

45. I will strive to leave you prepared for the time after My departure. To this end, I have allotted a long period of time so that you may have many opportunities within it to understand My work.

Yet I have not been visible to physical eyes. Although I have told you that during this time every eye will see Me—that of the sinner and the non-sinner—these need not be the eyes of the body; rather, it is the spiritual gaze that beholds Me, enlightened by the Spirit and the soul as a sanctuary that senses Me.

46. I have prepared “workers” in many regions to reveal My work. How many moments of joy your soul has experienced while listening to My teachings! How delighted you were by the miracles I have granted you! So that you might recognize Me, I have given you countless proofs, for I want you, as soon as you are prepared, to receive those whom I have destined to come to know this teaching. You are to care for the hearts that suffer, like older siblings, to stand by them and serve as their support. Bring the stray sheep back to the fold, alleviate suffering, and save your fellow human beings.

47. I will help you carry your cross when you are exhausted, and I will teach you to climb the mountain of fulfilling your mission. What could you expect if you do not fulfill it? How could you feel strength, how could you live, if, after hearing Me, you do not bear witness to these teachings?

48. Be strong, love one another, and My blessing will descend upon you like dew to encourage you always.

49. When you feel the joys of life, you attribute that pleasure to the world. Yet I tell you: I want to see you joyful. That is why I send you those moments of bliss. For when the child smiles, the Father smiles as well. Seek the wholesome joys that do not disturb the soul, and you will find Me in them. Blessed are you if you can smile in the midst of your sufferings!

50. My fatherly gaze rests upon your hearts, O beloved children, and I see your devotion. You have forgotten the things of your material life and nourish yourselves with My Word to fill yourselves with its essence and to feel My presence deep within yourselves. I reveal Myself to you because I love you and want you to understand My longing. Filled with gratitude, you humbly show Me your heart and say to Me: "Master, read it as if it were an open book, and work Your will within us. We will accept whatever You may decree for us."

51. I see your faith and your trust in My divinity. You know that I love you and grant you everything that is just and for your good. That is why you have trust and ask Me for assistance.

You are living in a time of atonement, in which you will have neither perfect joy nor lasting peace. This earth is not your homeland. You are temporary inhabitants of it, and according to your merits, you are working toward a better, higher life than this one.

52. On earth, when you are ready, you will feel the peace of My Spirit—that peace in which you have rejoiced and which the rest of the world does not know—that gentleness that flows from My Word—that glory you have experienced when you are exalted in communion with Me. The world does not have this incentive, yet it needs it, expects it, because it knows that it must come, and some are preparing themselves because they sense that the time is drawing near when I will come to them.

But I tell you: You will all possess this peace; you will all come to know the light of truth. My Word will spread and go from mouth to mouth, from home to home, and from one nation to another through My "workers." But I have seen in them and in the people only slow progress and timidity, and therefore My work has not gone beyond the narrow boundaries within which they have confined it, and this is not My will.

53. "Workers," I have asked you for unity so that you may form a single spirit, a single mind, and a single heart, so that wherever your fellow human beings may be, they may hear the same word from you, see the same testimony in all of you, and witness My divine love reflected in you.

54. I have taught you love, patience, and humility so that you may bear your mission as a gentle cross. The work of renewing, purifying, and spiritualizing humanity is a work that takes time. One generation will pass on to the next the same fighting spirit and the same spiritual elevation, until, in the course of time, the world perfects itself and fulfills its mission.

55. Do not fear the morning. Nor should you fear going too far ahead and losing your way. The path is so long that you will not reach its end anytime soon. I am with you at every one of your steps, both before and behind you, to your right and to your left. The power of My Spirit clothes you; that inner strength which encourages you to fight tirelessly will not forsake you. Some of you have labored year after year and have greeted the dawn of each day as if it were the first, working for My cause.

56. Seek perfection in Me, all of you, but do not demand absolute justice and perfection from the "workers." They are human beings and are subject to the danger of becoming weak. They, too, are striving for their salvation.

That perfection which your soul longs to see—seek it in the souls who dwell on high spiritual planes, where all is love, beauty, and light.

57. Your heart is purified as you fulfill your mission. Each one progresses according to their love, their dedication, and their desire to serve Me. My Word has been the same for all, and yet I have found "workers" who have taken great strides toward spiritualization, and others who have lagged behind in their development.

58. To grasp the essence of My teaching, you must follow it. If you merely hear My teachings and then forget them, you will not be able to preserve them, nor will you be able to pass on that precious essence contained within My teaching. It is so simple that you can put it into practice from the very first moment you hear it. Love is the first law I have revealed to you, and from it all other laws and commandments arise.

59. I have told you that I created everyone equal and that I love everyone. Why do you not love one another without distinction of race, class, or creed? Why do you love some and disregard others? Do not love only those who do you good; seek out everyone and forge bonds of love with them. Practice universal love, which encompasses all, and love your earthly and spiritual brothers and sisters. My work places all souls on the same level. I want to see all of you form one family that loves one another and creates universal peace, that unites with My Divinity so that each of you may be My representative, wherever you may be.

60. Prepare yourselves so that each of you may be a fruit of the Great Tree, and may this fruit multiply infinitely.

61. Pray for the world, and let this prayer be like a cloak that protects humanity, like an antidote to the war that is constantly drawing nearer and bringing humanity to ruin.

62. I bless all My creatures and unite them in My outstretched arms.

63. Come to Me, you who are now shedding tears; I am your comfort. Love draws near to you, for you are the creatures who, in your desolation, need the Father's caress to lift yourselves up again.

64. You all carry a cross on your shoulders so that in this you may resemble the Master. But I do not wish to see this cross become an unbearable or burdensome yoke because of your lack of understanding and spiritual elevation.

65. The vicissitudes of life lash at your lives like whirlwinds. But that love for the Father and the trust you have placed in Him give you peace of mind in your trials and allow you to emerge victorious from them.

66. Whoever truly trusts in Me will never be deceived.

67. Pain softens the hardened heart; it will cause crystal-clear water to gush forth from the rocks. Trials keep the soul alert.

68. You have set out in longing for My Word because you know the voice of the Divine Shepherd, in whose footsteps you have been coming for a long time.

69. It was not compulsion that drove you to follow Me on this path, nor was it fear, but rather the desire to be of service to your neighbor in order to please the Lord.

70. Thus the new disciples prepare themselves to be the torches that illuminate the world. Blessed are those who understand Me and believe in My Word, for they will feel neither hunger nor thirst in their souls.

71. I do not want your hearts to be filled with vanity and arrogance tomorrow when they witness the miracles that have come to pass through your gifts. But neither do I want to see you timid, for then you would not inspire trust in your fellow human beings. Be convinced of what you say and do.

72. You must intensify your preparation and perfect your approach so that you may be recognized after My departure.

73. I have entrusted to all of you the gift of healing, with which you can perform miracles among those who are sick in body and spirit.

74. You must seek out the fallen even in the mire to extend a saving hand to them. If you think that My seed does not sprout there, you are mistaken. I can prove to you that flowers as white as snow can spring from the mire. The more depraved a soul is, the more love is needed to seek it out; and when it feels that caress or that healing balm, it will sense a ray of

light penetrating within it and will become one of the most fervent. Its gratitude will be very great, for its guilt—which was likewise very great—will be forgiven.

75. You must seek them out, just as I have always sought you out. Do not forget that the righteous are already with Me.

My peace be with you!

Table of Contents

Instruction 208 (1948)	**Verse No.**
The Coming of the Lord 2,000 Years Ago and Today	3
Law of Evolution	13
Thomas	23
Preparing for the Post-1950 Era	25
Spiritual Freedom	43
Responsibility of Those Called in the Third Era	47
The Disciple Must Face Temptations	50
The Spiritual Ladder	52
Spiritual Preparation of Children	59
Instruction 209	**Verse No.**
The Coming of the Lord in the Spirit and Human Science	3
The War of Ideologies and the Spiritual Realm	10
Material Wealth Brings Obligations	21
The Word of the Lord Was Concealed or Distorted	27
Pain and Purification	44
Is the Universe the Divine Temple?	55
Mexico, the Nation of the Third Era	62
Instruction 210	**Verse No.**
We Are on the Path to Universal Harmony	2
True Spirituality	9
The Reason for the Written Divine Word	16
The Body of Jesus	34
By challenging nature, we turn it into a judge	45
Instruction 211	**Verse No.**
Wisdom and divine love are transformed into words in this Sixth Seal	1
Fire of Death	9
Fire of Life	11
Power is not gained through strength	22
This world is not the only one where the Lord reveals Himself	28
Knowledge of Spiritual Life	48
The Truth Enlightens	55
Harmony Between Body and Mind	68
Judas is a symbol of the people of this world	70
The False Values of Money	77

"Passion Week" and Its Profound Meaning	81
Instruction 212	**Verse No.**
The Spiritual Essence of the Divine Passion	2
All people are ignorant of their spiritual past	14
The Symbolic Meaning of the Three Ages	19
Those Who Are Timid Regarding the Lord's Second Coming	21
The Power of Love	46
The Cause of Reincarnations	57
The Lesson of Mary Magdalene	65
Instruction 213	**Verse No.**
"Resurrection Sunday"	3
Destiny Means the Mission of the Spirit	15
Meaning of "Glory and Resurrection"	18
Reincarnation: To Learn and Make Amends	24
Spiritual Worship	32
Spiritual Israel and the Materialized Race of the Jews	37
Spirituality and Spiritual Progress	42
The Fear of Materialized Beings	52
Thanks to Spirituality, Boundaries Are Removed	61
God's Coming in This Age Began in 1866 and Lasted Until 1950	69
Instruction 214	**Verse No.**
Cause and Effect of the Manifestation of the Third Age	1
Forgiving and Blessing	15
Humanity must suffer the consequences of its mistakes against nature	20
Legions of spiritual beings surround us, seeking for guidance (see U 219, 55)	25
Preparation of spiritual Israel for its mission	38
Humanity can still make up for what it has lost	45
What Is Spiritualism?	57
The Coming of the Kingdom of Peace	69
Instruction 215	**Verse No.**
The Divine Promise and Humanity's Response	1
1866 and 1950	30
Spiritual Israel is scattered throughout the world	21
Spiritual influence behind seemingly material causes	32
The gifts have not yet been developed in the disciples	36

After 1950, the spiritual gifts will manifest themselves	39
The Path to Truth	44
All will be united in our divine origin	62
The Seven Virtues	69
Instruction 216	**Verse No.**
Preparing the Disciple for His Mission	1
The Commission to Write Down the Divine Words	14
The Prophecies Must Be Made Known	16
There Will Be Transformation and Change in the World	27
Few expected the Lord's return in the Spirit	30
Response to the Discussions on Divinity	41
Pain Purifies	55
Instruction 217	**Verse No.**
Divine Instruction Through the Ages	1
Roque Rojas, the Messenger of the Third Era	13
The human spirit is the image of God	17
The Proud One and the One Who Lives in the Outward World	19
The Universe Is the Perfect Abode	65
Instruction 218	**Verse No.**
Love Instead of Vanities	3
The Three Testaments	6
Humanity Imitates the Prodigal Son	15
The Reason for Trials	21
Communication Up to 1950	22
A Word About the Gifts	29
All spirits must return to perfection	39
Our Guardian Spirits Accompany Us	40
Science in the Service of Goodness	47
Instruction 219	**Verse No.**
The Example of Simon of Cyrene (see Mark 15:21)	2
The Figurative Meaning of the "Heavenly Song"	13
Harmony Through Spirituality	16
The predicted chaos is the consequence of our own deeds	24
The Master will speak through his prepared disciples	29
Early Days	31
Second Period	32

Third Period	34
Conditions for Reincarnation	39
Missions and Gifts of the Disciples	41
We Live in the Sixth Seal	52
Alliance Among Spirits in All Worlds (see U 214, 25)	55
Spiritual Life	61
Instruction 220	**Verse No.**
The Promise of the Second Time Has Been Fulfilled	2
The Divine Trinity in Man	11
The Stages of the Evolution of the Spirit	16
What Does Spirituality Encompass?	29
Erroneous Interpretations Are Eliminated	32
Preparation for Fulfillment	42
What Is the Spirit?	59
Meaning of “Many Are Called, but Few Are Chosen”	63
Spiritual Evolution	70
Instruction 221	**Verse No.**
The Spirit of Mary is the incarnation of Divine Tenderness	2
A portion of spiritual Israel is incarnated in Mexico	11
The Scriptures have been distorted	14
The Third Era reminds us of the only path of light	16
Israel’s Destiny Through the Spirit	28
The Spiritual Privilege of Reincarnation	54
The Spirit of Truth will ultimately prevail	59
Instruction 222	**Verse No.**
Great Trials Are Approaching	2
Amid the chaos, Spiritualism will prevail	10
Love is the principle of creation	22
The Questions and Searches of People in religious communities and sects	29
This Valley of Tears Becomes the Valley of Peace	39
Many Call Themselves Christians	44
People always find reasons for their idolatry	47
Instruction 223	**Verse No.**
Humanity Must Fight for Its Salvation	1
The gifts manifest themselves according to our level of development	7
In new incarnations, we perfect our gifts	10

The development of spiritual gifts depends on our preparation	14
Everyone is destined for eternal life	18
The divine law is not only for the body, but for the spirit	22
Material life, too, is part of eternal life	26
Spiritual Worship	35
Prophecies about the Future of the Work of the Third Age	51
The Great Mission of Mexico	56
The Spiritual Ladder	72
Instruction 224	**Verse No.**
The Disciple's Spiritual Achievement Transforms the World	3
The Book of Life	12
The Bulwark of Faith and Love	25
The Message from the Spiritual World	31
The Greatness of Love	34
The Reason for the Limited Duration of Divine Manifestations	64
Peace of Mind Instead of Complicated Religions	74
Instruction 225	**Verse No.**
The Path to the Third Divine Manifestation	3
Through suffering, we attain the path of perfection	8
The "Universal Teaching" of love encompasses all	21
Every wasted opportunity causes the spirit pain	35
The three eras were characterized	44
Words Addressed to Women	46
Mary, Divine Tenderness, Incarnated in the Second Era	48
Instruction 226	**Verse No.**
The Three Spiritual Epochs and Their Lessons	3
The Story of John, the Disciple Who Could See	7
Spiritual Development Through Reincarnations	11
Liberation Through Spiritual Preparation	12
1866, Beginning of the Third Era	26
The Message of the Third Era	27
There Is No Anger in God	33
Evolution of Religious Practices Through the Ages	60
Instruction 227 (1949)	**Verse No.**
The People Faced with a Choice	1
The Spirit's Authority Over the Body	28

God's Greatness Is Revealed in Humility	38
God Is Not Limited in Any Way	40
Divine wisdom manifests itself in the conscience, not just in intelligence	58
Free will, so that merits are legitimate	61
The perfection of creation will be revealed only to the spiritualized	67
Wars are not necessary	70
Confusion of the spirit and confusion of the human mind	71
The divine word will be printed	77
Instruction 228	**Verse No.**
Explanation of What Mary Is	1
The divine call contains light	6
From Materialism to Spiritualism	15
Spiritual life takes precedence over material life	21
Future generations will come to understand the significance of Christ	28
A Few Words to the Rich of the World	47
Some Causes of Reincarnation on This Planet	54
Words to the So-Called Christian World	55
Failure to Fulfill One's Duty Toward Stray Fellow Human Beings	58
A Call to Spiritual Realization, for Time Is Running Out	60
In the afterlife, we will continue our spiritual evolution	69
Instruction 229	**Verse No.**
The Disciples of the Holy Spirit	1
The Awakened Spirit and the Rebellious Matter	25
Not Resignation, but Knowledge	34
A Warning for the Post-1950 Era	40
True worship honors harmony with all things	53
Human Arrogance on This Planet	55
Spiritual and Material Forms of Worship	58
Love Must Be Universal, Without Limits	62
The Many Possible Ways of Human Existence	66
Preparing for the Promised Kingdom of Peace	71
Instruction 230	**Verse No.**
To achieve the Kingdom of Peace, one must not wish for the downfall of one side and the victory of the other	6
The Sixth Seal enlightens everyone equally	8
Divine Messages Through Dreams	15

Religions Have Not Followed the Divine Example	23
Principles of Peace and Unity Among Nations	32
Everything is moving toward perfection	43
This World Does Not Have to Last Forever	47
The Purpose of the Spirit	50
The Dangers to the Spirit	64
Spirituality Is Not Spiritualism	67
Instruction 231	**Verse No.**
The Reason for God's Return in this Third Age	2
The Necessity of Good Deeds and Trials	12
It is not the spirit of the unbeliever that denies the Divine	15
The Proper Relationship Between Spirit and the Outer Form	18
God Will Have the Last Word	20
The Gift of Knowledge and Its Responsibility	21
A Call to Scientists Who Have Lost Their Way	25
The Path to the Kingdom of Peace and Its Human Obstacles	28
Prophecy about the enlightened future of this planet	30
The culmination of the divine work will not be brought about by man	35
Instruction 232	**Verse No.**
The Mission of the Disciple of the Third Age	1
Preparation for Redemption and the Trials	13
The Divine Light Allows Us to See Life Differently	26
Humanity, which doubts today, will believe tomorrow	31
A Call for Spiritual Unity	33
Human life is an opportunity	37
Conscience Is the Part of God Within Every Person	41
Suffering will mark the "end" of evil	44
Prophecy about the beginning of the era of peace	49
The "Trinity"	52
Instruction 233	**Verse No.**
The Luminous Purpose of the Spirit	2
Conscience Is the Guide	8
Merits are also necessary	12
Science and Spirituality	25
Prayer with the Spirit	44
Instruction 234	**Verse No.**
The era of Spiritualism is one of liberation and action	7

The solemnity of rituals is not spirituality	30
The Art of Living in Peace	43
Mind-to-Mind Communication	45
Serving Others Brings Dignity	59
Instruction 235	**Verse No.**
Vigilance Against Confusion and Temptation	4
This form of communication ends in 1950	7
The Purpose of the Divine Message in This Era	15
Relationships Between Men and Women	17
Murderers of Body and Spirit	37
There Are Many Hypocrites and Rebels Among Humanity	39
The Promise to Return Has Been Fulfilled	54
We are the same spirits from past eras	63
Nearly 2,000 years have passed, and today the same phenomenon	65
The Master never performed rituals	75
The cup of bitterness will continue to be drunk for some time yet	76
The Meaning of Revelation 20: The Spiritually Dead Will be raised to life	79
The Era of the Divine Spirit	81
Instruction 236	**Verse No.**
God clearly manifests Himself in trials	5
The End of Reincarnations in This World	10
The Significance of Spiritualism	20
The Spiritual Will Prevail	32
September 1, 1866, the beginning of the Third Era	48
Moses, the Messenger of the First Era	60
Jesus, the Messenger of the Second Era	62
Elijah, the Messenger of the Third Era	65
Prophecy Concerning the True Kingdom of Peace	72
Instruction 237	**Verse No.**
Israel's Path and Mission Through the Spirit	1
What Awaits Humanity	11
What Is the Afterlife Like?	24
The message of this Third Age will shock as well	28
Responsibility of the Disciple of the Third Age	30
Pain Raises Awareness	50
True Faith	68
Instruction 238	**Verse No.**

Physical and Spiritual Temples	1
Through merit, we will attain the promised Kingdom	11
The Desecration of Nature and Its Relentless Judgment	16
Three-quarters of the Earth will disappear	24
The universal language is spiritual love	28
Spirits of great light will incarnate among us	30
Communication through thought and prayer with the Divine Spirit	51
Divine Peace	62
The True Value of Life Is Elevation	67
The Daring History of Israel	70
Israel in Spirit	84
Instruction 239	**Verse No.**
Spiritualization Is Freedom	4
The Reality of Communication with God	9
True Justice	22
The Third Testament Is Within Us	34
Preparation for Fulfillment	46
We Live in the Sixth Seal	52
The “Promised Land” is a symbol of eternity	57
The new spiritual people of Israel were marked	61
Divine Justice and Human Cruelty	87
The Grace of Spirit-to-Spirit Communication	89
Spirit Beings Will Also Communicate Directly	97
False Disciples	106
Good Examples for the Youth	108
Instruction 240	**Verse No.**
The Path of Women and That of Men	1
Preparation in Every Moment	12
The Significance of Spiritualism	17
The Path of the Spirit	38
Explanation of the Resurrection and the Last Judgment	40
The confused beings in the afterlife hope for our spiritual prayers	43
The Battle of Light Against Darkness	54
Eternal punishment does not exist	57
Words to the Messengers	61
The Third Testament	68
Instruction 241	**Verse No.**

Spiritualization Will Save Humanity	3
Characteristics of the Great Spiritual Beings	17
Spiritual Nourishment	23
Not Religions, but Love	33
The Prophecied World of Peace	35
The Beginning of the Third Era in 1866	43
Healthy pleasures do not confuse the mind	49
This world is not our home	51
Spiritual progress through the pursuit of service	57
What Universal Love Encompasses	59

The Divine Teachings in Mexico, 1866–1950
Bibliography

Reichl Verlag, D-56329 St. Goar, Tel: +49 (0)6741 1720
Book of True Life, Volumes I, II, III, IV, V, VI
The Third Testament (also available in Spanish, English, and French)
The Divine Revelations of Mexico (A Brief Introduction)
Divine Revelations on Questions of Life
Prophecies for the Third Age

Book Service for Life, Manfred Bäse, Kirchweg 5, D-88521 Ertingen
Phone: +49 (0)7371 929 66 42, Email:manfredbaese@gmx.de
Divine Love: The Origin, Essence, and Goal of Our Lives and All Existence
El Amor Divino—Origin, Essence, and Goal of Our Life and of All Being
Book of True Life, Volumes VII, VIII, IX, X, XI, XII
The Third Testament

Unicon Foundation, D-88709 Meersburg
Tel: +49 (0)7532 808162, Email: info@unicon-stiftung.de
Introduction to the "Book of True Life" (free)

Asociación de Estudios Espirituales Vida Verdadera A.C.
Orinoco No. 54, Suite 5, Col. Zacahuitzco, 03550 Mexico City
Book of True Life, Volumes I–XII
The Third Testament
and other books on these Divine Revelations from Mexico

Websites

www.drei-offenbarungen.net
www.reichl-verlag.de
www.unicon-stiftung.de
www.drittes-testament.de
www.drittetestament.wordpress.com (multilingual)
www.tercera-era.net (in Spanish)
www.144000.net (multilingual)
www.dritte-zeit.net